

#Chapter35

- o
- o
- o
- o
- o
- o
- o

BOITUMELO.

The D day had finally I arrived. Me and my family were going to be travelling to Matatiele today, I must say I was really not looking forward to that trip. I woke up and took a quick shower, my bags were already packed. I wore my Skinny jean and my black lace body suit, then I wore my black Addidas sneakers and placed my black leather jacket on my shoulders, I finished of the look with my red lipstick, just to add colour to my outfit. Sivuyile was sleeping in his room with Moratuwa(Chulu/Cici). My bags were already downstairs, I took my phone and my hand bag then I went to knock at Sivuyile's room.

Sivuyile: "Come in." I walked in, he was sitting on his messy bed, dressed in casual clothes, Ratu was also awake and surprisingly she wasn't crying. "Hey mama." I smiled

Me: "mmmh I see you have already taken a shower. Shock!" He laughed.

Sivuyile: "What's that suppose to mean?"

Me: "Nothing."

Sivuyile: "Heh! You look pretty, no scratch that you look gorgeous dangerously hot." I blushed. "Are you dressing up for those village boys?"

Me: " No! And for your info Matatiele is not a village."

Sivuyile: "I know that, I've been to Matatiele before. But wena you are going to a village."

Me: " You don't even know my dad's home."

Sivuyile: "but I know that it's in a village, where there is no electricity." He laughed

Me: "That just proves thag you know nothing about my dad's home town. There is electricity there."

Sivuyile: "Don't call it town. Say village."

Me: " You are so annoying." I rolled my eyes. "Can we just go please."

Sivuyile: "Who said I'm taking you to your father's house?" This guy!

Me: "you did!"

Sivuyile: "No I didn't."

Me: " You did, when you were on the phone with Thabang yesterday, you told them not to fetch me you will drop me off first thing in the morning."

Sivuyile: "Hay, I don't remember saying that." Oh my God Sivuyile can be so annoying sometimes.

Me: "Sivuyile marn!"

Sivuyile: "Yintoni?(What?). Heh baby uyabona umamakho uqala ukuhlanya?(can you see that your mom is starting to get crazy?)" He was looking at Moratuwa. "She's hearing voices nowadays."

Moratuwa just smiled and carried on talking in her own language. "I know right? What should we do?" This guy is getting on my last nerve.

Me:"Sivuyile!!"

Sivuyile:"Yoh! Masambe(let's go) before you start crying." He took his car keys and phone.

Me:" You not even going to get that goodbye kiss I was planning to give you."

Sivuyile:"What?"

Me:"Ha re tsamaye hle(Lets go please.) Before mom starts calling me." I went out with him following like a puppy. We got downstairs, I took my small bag and went out while he locked the door. We got into the car and drove off after bucking Moratuwa in her seat.

Sivuyile:"Babe, you were joking about the kiss neh?" I ignored him and sang along to the radio. "Babe."

Me:"Keng?(What?)"

Sivuyile:"The kiss? You were joking right? I am still going to get it right?"

Me:"No. You don't deserve it."

Sivuyile:"Hawu, I was only playing with you mkam(my wife.)"

Me:"Hard Luck. Udlala kak'bi."

Sivuyile:"Unfair treatment yodwa le."

Me:"Call Clientele legal." I sang along to the radio again. He laughed. We finally arrived at my home, my brothers were already packing the bags in a black avanza.

Sivuyile:"You know I can't go in right?"

Me:"Yeah. I guess this is goodbye."

Sivuyile:" You making it sound like you are not coming back." I laughed. "Don't laugh."

Me:"Phola!(chill!)."

Sivuyile:"My kiss ke sisi."

Me:"Haibo. I said you are not getting it nje."

Sivuyile:" You the one who brought it up while I was minding my own business, so you owe me one."

Me:"no I don't. Just unlock the car."

Sivuyile:" No."

Me:"Please." I said in a begging voice.

Sivuyile:" Not until I get my kiss."

Me:"Hawu come on husby, I'll give you a thousand kisses when I come back."

Sivuyile:"Well you better start now with this one."

Me:"Hah! Tatakhe." I was trying to soften him up

Sivuyile:"Not working."

Me:"I can't kiss you in front of my father's yard, in front of my brothers nogal." He looked around.

Sivuyile:" Well look at that, seems like the universe is on our side. Your brothers went inside the house."

Me:"Bu-..." He just grabbed me and slammed his lips into mine and gave me a mind blowing kiss.

Sivuyile:"Now you can go." He said after breaking the passionate kiss. I was dumbfounded for a moment.

Me:" ahem, yeah. Goodbye. Bye baby Ratu, I'm going to miss you."

Sivuyile:"What about me?"

Me:"What about you?" He laughed. I got out the car, took my luggage from the boot then I went inside the yard. Sivuyile drove off immediately after I entered the yard. My brothers came out the house while I was still trying to close the gate.

Thabang:"Don't close it." I obey and dragged my suitcase to where they were standing. Thabiso gave me a hug while lifting me up in the air and kissing both my cheeks.

Me:" I'm too old for that now." I said after he put me down.

Thabiso:" Well not here Punkie. Gosh I missed you."

Thabang:"I missed you too."

Thabo:"Me 3" we laughed.

Me:"I missed you guys too. You guys don't even visit me, you have abandoned me shame." I pretended to sulk.

Thabang:"Eish, we've just been a bit busy these past few days." Good for me, I didn't want them coming to my house and finding Ratu there.

Me:"Its okay, I understand. So are we all going to travel in this car?"

Thabo:"Yes."

Me:"Hah! Overload."

"Tell them wena my child." That was dad coming out the house.

Me:"Daddy." I ran to him and gave him a big hug.

Dad:"How are you Nana?"

Me:" I'm good and you?"

Dad:" I'm excited that we are going to my homeland. Hawu where is my son-in-law? I thought I was going to see him here."

Me:"Well he had to rush to a meeting, he was already late so he couldn't come in and greet you."

Dad:"Ohh, I understand."

Me:"So when are we leaving dad?"

Dad:"As soon as your sister and Lizwi get here. Thabo, go and take out my car in the garage."

Thabo:"ahh pops, I'm still loading the bags tje."

Dad:"Thabang will take over."

Thabang:"Hah! Dad I'm the one who loaded the first half, it's his turn to load this half."

Dad:"Thabang!" Thabang sighed.

Thabang:"Fine! I'll take the car out, ya di bag yona ha ke e kene shem(when it comes to the bags,I'm not getting involved)." Dad tossed the car keys to him.

An hour later Lizwi and Bontle finally arrived then we hit the road to Matatiele.

•
•

SIVUYILE

I had just arrived at Themba's home and he was sitting with his mom on the dining.

Me:"Morning family."

Themba:" You sound too happy for someone who's wife just left him."

Me:"That's because I know she's coming back soon."

Themba:"you mean after 3 weeks?" He laughed.

Me:"Tsek sani!" He laughed again. "Mommy,how are you today?"

T'smom:"Hay don't ask me stupid questions wena and bring that cutie pie over here." Themba laughed

Themba:"Looks like Chulu is replacing you."

Me:"I can see that too." I handed Chulu to her.

T'smom:"Hay niyazala Sivuyile,look at how cute she is." She said with a wide smile.

Themba:"Hay I think this is not he's child,Chulu is way too cute to be this moron's child."

T'smom:"Wena umithisa nini so that we can see your seed?" I laughed out loud.

Themba:"haike,udlala kabi Ma."

Me:"tsho-..." my phone rang, it was Thandi and I'm sure she wants more money. "Thandiwe."

Her:"Hawu! No baby,sweetheart,or my love."

Me:"What do you want? Let me guess more money?"

Thandi:" No silly, I want to know where you are. I've been buzzing here at the gate and seems like no one is home." Wait what?!!

Me:" the gate? Wait,what gate?"

Thandi:"Our house gate. What's wrong with you today?" I started sweating,as if Chulu could sense that I was panicking she started crying, I excused my self and went outside.

Me:"Why didn't you tell me that you were coming back today?" I was walking up and down the verander.

Thandi:"cause I wanted to surprise you,duh."

Me:"you know I don't like surprises Thandiwe!"

Thandiwe:" Hey! Don't you dare talk to me like that, you should be jumping for joy that I can back a week earlier, I'm sure you missed me." This girl!

Me:" Thandiwe I have a meeting in 5 minutes,so you have to go to your mom's house in the meantime."

Thandiwe:"What?! No Sivuyile, I can't go there, I'm way to tired to go there. Just get your ass here right now."

Me:"I can't,this meeting is very important,it could benefit my surgery in a very good way which means more money for us and that means more shopping for you." I hope this works

Thandiwe:" Well if you put it like that then,I guess I can make a plan." Yes! "Damn! I just wish I knew where I put my set of keys." Bonus! She lost her keys.

Me:"Thank you darling. I will see you in a few hours,bye." I hung up. I really needed to rush back to my house and hide anything that spells Chulu. I quickly went inside the house, I explained everything to Themba and His mom then I went to my car and drove off. I was really in a shitty spot right now. The plan was to take Chulu's stuff and lock it up in a room and hide the key. I drove as fast as I could, I got home and parked in the drive way then I hurried in. Surprisingly the door wasn't locked when I got it, but I brushed that off and tried rushing upstairs. Just as I was about to take my third step a voice startled me.

"So this is the important meeting you were talking about." Boom! There she was sitting on the couch with her legs crossed. Damn! No wonder the door wasn't locked,I also didn't check the lounge when I walked in. I slowly walked to her while thinking of the lies I was going to tell her.

Me:"Babyyyy."

Thandi:"Don't baby me. Is this the meeting you were talking about? Is this how you dress when you attend an important meeting?"

Me:" I just came here to change my uhm clothes and quickly return to the meeting." I was trying to keep my self calm at all times.

Thandi:"I thought the meeting was in 5 minutes." Shit!

Me:"Uhm..."

Thandi:"or is this what your meeting is about?" She pulled Chulu's pacifier out of her pocket. Shit! Shit! Shit! "Eyabani lento Leon?(Who does this belong to?)"

Me:" It belongs to Lungani's daughter."

Thandi:"Don't patronize me Leon! Since when does Lungani have a child?"

Me:"he recently found out about her."

Thandi:"So what is it doing in our house then?"

Me:"Hawu,love what kind of question is that? Lungani came here with her, that's when they left it here and yazi Lungani has been asking me about this pacifier this morning."

Thandi:"S o I guess the child that was crying in the background while I was on the phone with you was his?"

Me:"Yes baby."

Thandi:"Sivuyile do you think I'm a fool?!! Do I look like a fool to you?! Heeeh?! Kubhalwe sdom la?!!" She pointed her forehead.

Me:"What? No baby. Why would ask that?"

Thandi:"because you are taking me for a fool! That's why! If this thing you call a child belonged to Lungani, then why would there be a room in this house, filled with baby things?! Huh?! Tell me!"
Oh Snap! "Tell me marn!!"

Me:" Thandiwe you will not use that tone with me! How dare you raise your voice at me?! I'm your husband not one of those trashy girls you go clubbing with! Now listen, if you want me to answer all your questions you will sit down and ask me all you want to know in a proper manner, siyevana?!"

Thandi:"Heeeh! Mhlola! Uthini Sivuyile?! You want me to call down and listen to you tell me how you cheated on me and ended up dragging a bastard child to our marriage?! Is that what you want?! Hay uyanginyela!"

Me:"Uthini?! Thandiwe show me some damn respect! Who do you think I am?! First of all you leave this house for days and days and you come back demanding answers of things that happened while you were not here! Secondly you come into MY house and talk to me like I'm your servant and you insult me, the Xhosa Prince! How dare you?!"

Thandi:"Don't you dare try and play the victim here!"

Me:"nxah! You know what, let me leave before I do something I will regret! If you want answers you will find me in our room and you better come with a different attitude or else I will show you another side to me." I turned on my heels and went up to my room, the minute I got in I let out a sigh of relief.



BOITUMELO

We've been traveling for hours now, it was already night time, dad did not even want us to take a rest at a BnB or something, he said we would rest when we got home, instead of wasting money on BnBs. I was so tired, I kept on dozing off to sleep hoping that when I wake up we would have arrived, but unfortunately for we were still on the road. I was in the car with my siblings, while dad was traveling with his wife and brother. I was looking outside the window when my phone decided to disturb my peaceful moment, all my siblings were awake and chatting.

Me:"Sivuyile." Bontle gave me a stare, I shrugged my shoulders.

Sivuyile:"We have a problem."

Me:"What do you mean?"

Sivuyile:"Thandi is back. And I told her about Chulu, she called my mom and told her everything, now they're on their way here." He was panicking.

Me:"What?!" My siblings all turned to look at me. "Uhm what happened? Tell me everything from scratch." He started narrating on how Thandi decided to surprise him with an early return to how she found Chulu's things and him explaining to Thandiwe how he got Chulu and finally ended it

off with how Thandi told his mom everything and that they are coming to Joburg tomorrow.
"Wow!" That's all I could say.

Sivuyile:"I need you Tumi. Can't you come back, I really can't face my parents alone. My dad is going to skin me alive" I felt sorry for him.

Me:"Unfortunately I can't, you will have to face this one on your own."

○

○

○

'Ubuyile usisi we'excuse' - I'm sure that's what some of you are going to say,Lol.

#Chapter36

□

□

□

□

A WEEK LATER!

SIVUYILE

Unfortunately for me,Thandi did inform my family about Chulu,my parents were angry at me for a while,but they were also happy that they had a granddaughter. Thandi did not even make an effort with Chulu,she did not play with her or hold her, I really missed Boitumelo,but luckily for me my mother and sisters were around to help me with her. Looking at the way Thandi was acting towards my child made me appreciate Boitumelo even more, I mean as young as she is,she was able to accept Chulu and so everything for her,but Thandi can't do the same at her age. I was expecting thag she would act this way,but I didn't think she would do that in front of my parents. She was proving to them that she is not a good wife at all. I was sitting on the kitchen counter eating my breakfast while humming to my favourite jam and moving my head sideways. Lulama walked in.

Lulama:"What are you so happy about?"

Me:"nothing at all sister,just that it's a beautiful day."

Lulama:"Oh wait! I got you! The Mokoenas are coming back today, which means Boitumelo is coming home." She looked at me. "Look at how wide you are smiling right now."

Me:"I'm just happy that Chulu is going to spend her Christmas with Tumi."

Lulama:"oh really now?"

Me:"Yes."

Lulama:"Quit fronting, I know you love her."

Me:"I am not fronting sis."

Lulama:" yeah right, I can see it in your face that you love her."

Me:"Okay fine! I do love her." She screamed and started dancing around

"Lulama uzovusa umtana marn!!(Lulama you will wake the child marn!) Mom shouted from the lounge.

Lulama:"Uphezulu nje mama.(She's upstairs mom)"

Mom:"Yeey!!" Lulama rolled her eyes.

Lulama: "Your mom is so dramatic.... back to your love life, tell me what are you still doing with that plastic wife of yours?"

Me: "haike uqalile!"

Lulama: "No honestly, you have a real woman when you have Tumi, I don't understand why you are still keeping uBarbie around." I kept quiet and looked at her. "Hay noba ungandijonga, you know I am right." I didn't want to answer her and give her the satisfaction. I jumped off the counter and place my bowl in the sink then I walked out the kitchen with her calling my name.

○

●

BOITUMELO

Today was finally the day I was going to arrive in Joburg. We left Matatiele in the evening yesterday, just so that we can get to Jozi the following day in the afternoon.

Thabang: "Why do you think your in-laws wants to see us so urgently?"

Me: "I honestly don't know." Lies!

Thabang: "Are you sure?"

Me: "Yes. And besides they don't want to see you, they want to see mom and dad."

Thabang: "mxm, I still don't get why we are not invited to this meeting, I mean we are practically your parents."

Me: "No you are not, you are way to young to produce such an child."

Thabang: "Waphapha!" I chuckled.

Thabo: "Must be serious for the fact that they invited the parents only."

Me: "I highly doubt it."

Thabang: "You said you don't know, so stop doubting." Amen!

Me: "Hao!... iyoh, let me join Thabiso and sleep."

Thabo: "Maybe he cheated!"

Thabang: "or maybe he finally got Barbie pregnant." They looked at each other

Them: "Nah!" They laughed. If only they knew what the meeting was about, they wouldn't be laughing like this. I still don't know how I am going to explain to my parents that I knew about the baby, my mom is going to be so disappointed.

.

.

Few hours later, we arrived at home, they unloaded their things then me and the parents headed to Sivuyile's house, well after I changed into more appropriate makoti clothes. I was nervous the entire trip, I just wanted the earth to open up and swallow me. How am I going to face the queen and king after this? I mean I helped my husband hide the baby, that's got to be one of the biggest offences ever! But honestly speaking I was just trying to support my man, which is what they told me I should do, so they shouldn't be mad at me.... boy who am I kidding? They are going to eat me alive.

Mom: "Baby! We have arrived." I didn't even notice.

Me: "Ohh." I got out and went to take my luggage out of the boot, I closed it and followed my parents into the house. The minute I entered the house I was attacked with a hug from Lumka.

Lumka:"Oh my God,oh my God! Look at how beautiful you look. Matatiele must have been good to you."

Me:"Come on Lumka, I was only gone for a few days." I so wanted to ask where my baby was, but I couldn't do that in front of my parents.

"Lumka! Makoti can't even greet us properly because you are busy hogging over her." That was the Queen.

Lumka:"iyoh, sorry mama." She moved aside, I slowly walked to where they were sitting, I greeted them in a polite manner. My parents sat down after greeting Sivuyile's parents. I could see that this was going to be a big meeting because Sivuyile's uncles were also here, I was really not looking forward to this meeting at all. Few minutes after having a small chat with them, I was finally excused. I went up to my room with my luggage and Lumka following behind me.

Me:"So? Where is your brother?"

Lumka:"In his room with that Barbie wife of his."

Me:"You are being mean."

Lumka:"I was just saying. Want me to text him to come here?"

Me:"Nah,it's cool. I'll do it myself." I took out my phone and texted him to come to my room with Chulu. He was here in less than 60 seconds. I just ran and took Chulu off of him and started kissing her face,God I missed her so much!

Lumka:"Wait! You knew about her?" I didn't pay attention to her, I just played with my baby. "Tumi!!"

Me:"Geez, of course I knew about her."

Lumka:"Wow! I wonder what mom and dad are going to say when they find out about this."

Sivuyile:" You are not going to breath a word to them about this."

Lumka:"Why not? Yazi Sivuyile I don't know who you are anymore,you are keeping things from me now,me out of all people."

Sivuyile:"now you are being dramatic."

Lumka:"I am not! I'm the first person you were supposed to tell about this,but no you decided to tell your wife first." She's being stupid now.

Sivuyile:" You just said so yourself that she's my wife,which means she's the first person I had to tell about this situation."

Lumka:"Mxm. You could have told me too you know."

Sivuyile:" and risk the parents knowing about this? No thank you."

Lumka:" and what's that suppose to mean?"

Sivuyile:"it means awuna s'fuba." I chuckled "I love you sisi,but you can't keep a secret."

Lumka:"That's not true."

Sivuyile:"It is! Remember when we were kids, you saw me kissing a girl... I begged you not to tell dad about this,but what did you do? You ran straight to him and told him everything knowing very well that I would get a beating."

Lumka:" But this is different,this is more serious."

Sivuyile:"Exactly,how could I trust you with something so big when you failed to keep quiet about something that small."

Lumka:"mxm!" I laughed.

Me:"why were my parents invited to this meeting?"

Lumka:"probably to apologise to them and you."

Me:"oh my God. Now I'm gonna have to act like I didn't know about Moratuwa?"

Them:"Yes!"

Me:"Jesus! I can't lie,my parents will see right through me."

Lumka:"Well you will have to try ke sisi." As if on cue,Lulama came in to tell us that we were being summoned to the lounge. We walked down to the lounge, my parents we so shocked to see me with a baby in my arms. I sat down on the couch with Sivuyile next to me. Thandi was sitting with her parents,while my parents were sitting on chairs.

Mr D:" Uhm.... We have brought you all here for a purpose. My son has something to say to both your families. Sivuyile." Sivuyile stood up and cleared his throat.

Sivuyile:"I would like to sincerely apologise to both your families and to my wives. I recently found out that I am a father to this beautiful daughter, I didn't know about her until a few weeks ago. Instead of telling my parents about this, I decided to hide it from them and from my wives and for that I do humbly apologise." With that said he sat down.

Thandi'sDad:"It takes a real man to admit that they are wrong and apologise. Thank you for that son."

Thandi'mom:"Haibo baba! Lomfana kade edlala ngengane yethu.(this boy has been playing our daughter.) Firstly he got married to another girl weeks after he got married to my daughter,now he's bringing another woman's child into my daughter's house and he expects us to roll over and accept his lousy apology? Angeke baba! Never! This boy has danced on top of my child's head for far too long." She was fuming!

Mr D:"Calm down Mah. My son is trying to right his wrongs."

Thandi'smom:"For how long will he do that? Huh? Tell me? There's no amount of apology that will erase how he betrayed my daughter! Not once! But twice!" She looked at Thandi. "Wena pakisha amasakane akho sihambe! Manje!"

Thandi:"Haibo Mah."

Thandi's mom:"Ngithe manje!"

Mr D:"Lets not make any irrational decisions now. Let the kids sort this out on their own."

Mom:"I just want to know one thing, Boitumelo did you know about this?" Oh snap!

Sivuyile:"She didn't Mah."

Mom:"Yey! I want to hear from her,did you know about this?" Everyone's eyes were now on me.

Me:"uhm No." I made sure that I didn't look her in the eyes.

Mom: "Look at me and say that again." I looked at her, I couldn't lie to her

Me: "Yes mama I knew." Thandiwe's mom clapped once.

Mom: "and you didn't see it fit to tell us the elders about this? Mmmh?"

Me: "It wasn't my place mama, plus I had promised my husband that I wouldn't tell a soul."

Mom: "Wow!"

Me: "Mama you are the one who always told me that I should support my husband in every possible way that I can, and this was me showing my support to him."

Mom: "yes I did say that, but at the same time I said you have to show him the right way if he's not doing things right. This is not you showing him the right way, this is you condoning rubbish marn Boitumelo."

Sivuyile: "She told me multiple times that I must tell my parents about Chulu, but I kept shutting that idea down. It's not her fault Mme."

Mom: "You also owe us an apology heh Boitumelo." Hah!

Me: "I'm sorry for not coming clean." There was silence for a few seconds.

Dad: "Tell me exactly how were you taking care of this child son?"

Sivuyile: "Uhm, Lunathi has been helping me take care of her."

Dad: "So you turned my child into a mother at such a young age?"

Sivuyile: "I didn't mean too nate, and I am really sorry for that."

Dad: "Hay it's fine. I'm just glad that my own daughter has grown enough to be able to stand by her husband through tough times, it really makes me a proud dad." Mom turned and gave him a surprised look, I was also surprised I thought he was going to flip.

Thandi's Dad: "and exactly where was my daughter when all of this was happening?"

Sivuyile: "Uhm she was in a retreat outside the country." Thandiwe's dad just gave her a disappointed look.

Thandi's mom: "Ubusy untantana namazwe bakuthathela indoda ngapha!" I wanted to laugh but this was not the right time nor place.

Thandi: "I needed time alone Mah."

Thandi's mom: "time alone yani ushadile?" She didn't answer. "Bantu benkosi I don't think my daughter is ready for marriage as yet, usafuna ukuhamba amazwe lo. So siphindela naye ekhaya."

Thandi: "hay Mah! I'm not going anywhere."

Thandi's mom: "Why not? Angithi wena you can't be a wife to your husband? Angithi ubusy ufunana ukuhamba amazwe wena nje!"

Thandi: "That's not true mom."

Thandi's mom: "heeh Mmh." She clapped once! This woman was something else, I know her very well.

Mr D:"Now that everything has been cleared, thank you all for coming to the meeting and thank you for your understanding and for your forgiveness."

Thandi'sdad:"Kubonge thina Nkosi yam. Can I please be excused, I need to get back to work."

Mr D:"Kulungile bawo." They shook hands before Thandiwe's family left - without her. "Mokoena, join me for a chat in my study please."

Dad:"Lead the way." They both stood up and disappeared in the passage.

Mrs D:"Leave us with Lunathi,please." I guess she was talking to Sivuyile and his wife.

Sivuyile:" But mom w-"

Mrs D:"Ndithe leave us!" She was calm. Sivuyile took the baby from me and went up the stairs with Thandiwe following behind him,they were leaving me with both these ladies whom made me very nervous. They looked at me for a very long time. "I'm very proud of you Lunathi. You kept your promise about honouring and supporting your man. What you did right here just shows how matured you are and I know that my son is in great hands. Thank you so much baby."

Mom:"she's right. I'm not angry at you, I'm just a little disappointed that you didn't confide in me about this." Damn! I didn't expect that.

Me:" I'm sorry mom, but I couldn't tell you."

Mom:"I know sweetheart. Now that the worst is over, you don't have to keep this a secret anymore, you can raise your baby in peace." I like how she referred to Chulu as my baby.

Me:" The worst is not yet over mom, I still have to tell the siblings and they are not going to be hapoy about this,especially the brothers."

Mrs D:"She's right about that."

Mom:"Don't worry about them, I will handle them."

Me:"you know how they can get mama."

Mom:"Don't worry, I got this."

Me:"Mmh if you say so, now ladies if you don't mind can I please be excused I need to see my baby." I said with a huge smile across my face.

Mrs D:"Which one? The big one or the small one?"

Me:"Mah!" They both laughed. I stood up and ran up the stairs leaving them chatting like old friends. I went straight to Sivuyile's room, I didn't even knock I just barged in and luckily I didn't walk into anything nasty. Sivuyile was lying on his back,with Chulu on top of him while Thandi was lying on the couch busy with her phone.

Thandi:"Excuse you don't you know how to knock? You are not even allowed into this room."

Me:"I don't have time for your unnecessary drama Thandiwe, I'm not here for you so don't feel special... Gimme my baby." I said with a huge smile while looking at Sivuyile, I didn't even wait for him to respond, I just took her and started playing with her, I didn't realise how much I missed her.

Sivuyile:"She's surprisingly well behaved today, No screaming."

Me:"She's a good girl now,aren't you sweetheart. I missed you? Didn't you miss me? I know you baby." I kissed both her cheeks,making her giggle she had thee sweetest giggle ever. "Do you mind if I take her to my room?"

Sivuyile:"N-"

Thandi:"Yes we do! Can't you see that we are still bonding with her?"

Me:"You've had your turn sisi, now it's mine. What do you even know about babies? Psssh bonding se voet!" With that said I took MY baby's bottle and headed to my room. When we got there, I started playing with her some more,kissing her multiple time until we both fell asleep. I really missed my Moratuwa ■

-
-
-
-
-

WE HAVE TO WORK AROUND MY CRAZY SCHEDULE PEOPLE.

#Chapter37

-
-
-
-
-

Life was back to normal. The Dlamini elders had decided that after Christmas we were all going to go down to The Eastern Cape for the welcoming ceremony of Chulu. My brothers also found out about Chulu,they were very mad which led them to beat the shit out of Sivuyile, they actually came here to my house guns blazing and started attacking my husband. Me and Mrs Dlamini were busy screaming for them to stop,but they weren't listening,whenever I tried to intervene I would get picked up and get placed very far from the right. When Mrs Dlamini saw that we were fighting a losing battle she shouted for her husband to come and stop the fight, he did come down but instead of stopping the fight he just looked at the fighting boys and said : "Thank God somebody did it for me." After saying that he turned and left. When they finally decided to stop,Sivuyile was bloody,my brothers had a few drops of blood,Mrs Dlamini insisted that we take Sivuyile to the doctor,but my brothers said they would do it themselves. It was a really shocking scene.

.

.

Anyway back to the present,today was the morning before Christmas. I woke up to my beautiful baby making coo-ing noises,for once she was quiet,yes my baby is still a screamer but today she seemed well behaved.

Me:"Hello you beautiful princess,how are you? Aren't you the most cutest being ever." I liked talking to her,even though she couldn't answer me,I just assumed that she could hear what I was saying since she always smiles when I talk to her.

Me:" You decided to be well behaved today didn't you? Well mommy has to wake up and go and prepare breakfast for everyone now." Yes I referred to my self as her mommy, I was slowly but surely getting comfortable with the idea of being a mother. I woke and went to take a short shower, I wore my long sleeved below the knee dress and my slippers, I tied my braids into a messy bun,which reminds me that I really need to undo my hair,I mean I've had this hairstyle since the day of my wedding. I took Chulu and went downstairs with her. When I got to the kitchen Thandiwe was there in an apron looking confused as hell. This was surprising as well, Thandiwe up at this time! And in an apron trying to cook! Wow! Today was really full of surprises.

Me:"morning."

Thandiwe:"Oh morning. How are you?" And it gets more weird,she's being nice!

Me:" You are up early today."

Thandiwe:"Well I wanted to make breakfast for everyone,but I can seem to get the stove to work." I had all my eyes out. "What?"

Me:"uhm...nothing,nothing." She fiddled with the stove. "Uh Thandi,can you cook?" She looked at me

Thandiwe:"Not really." I figured.

Me:"Hay girl,go and sit down,I'll make breakfast for everyone."

Thandiwe:"No!" OKAY! "*ahem* I mean no, I can do this."

Me:" You can't cook Thandiwe, are you really going to let your pride let you cook shitty food for your in laws?" She looked at me.

Thandiwe:"No, I can manage." I knew what this was about.

Me:"weh mxm,suit yourself." I turned to leave.

Thandiwe:"Wait!" I looked at her. "Okay,maybe you can cook but promise me you will the Queen that I helped you." Just as I thought! She wanted to impress the family,ncooh shame.

Me:"I promise."

Thandiwe:"Thank you thank you!" She said with a wide smile.

Me:"Then you have to watch Chulu while I make the breakfast."

Thandiwe:"What?!. Why?!"

Me:"cause watch her while I'm cooking,duh."

Thandiwe:" But I'm not good with kids."

Me:"She's not just any kid,she's yiur husband's kid which makes her your kid." She looked at my for a while,she looked really irritated.

Thandiwe:"Fine!" She took of the apron and she took Chulu and her bottle from me. "What must I do if she cries?"

Me:"Rock her back and forth,she will definitely quieten down,also him a sweet tune to her..... oh she hasn't eaten so please feed her the bottle and burp her."

Thandiwe:"Burp her? I can do that."

Me:" Well there's always a first time for everything right."

Thandiwe:" But.. -"

Me:"Come on Thandiwe. Fine tell you what, just feed her and tell me when you are done I will burp her myself."

Thandiwe:"How will I know that she's full." Oh my God!

Me:" You will just know Thandiwe." I was getting annoyed now.

Thandiwe:"Oh okay." She left the kitchen. I started preparing breakfast for every one,nothing hectic just soft porridge,fruit salad and yogurt. By the time I was done setting up the table Thandi was already fed up with Chulu.

Me:"Did you burp her?"

Thandiwe:" No,you said you were going to do it yourself mos." Wow!

Me:" Thandiwe! You didn't call me when you done feeding her."

Thandiwe:"Well I forgot!"

Me:"Wow! Now she's going to spewing the white stuff all over the place!"

Thandiwe:"Haike." She just shrugged her shoulders! She was back to being her mean self. Few minutes later,the whole family walked in and we dug in.

Mr D:"Thank you Mamokoena,that was nice." He said after I came back from placing the dishes in the dishwasher

Me:"oh well Thandiwe did most of the work, I just helped her where I could."

Them:"What?!!!"

Lumka:" You are kidding right?"

Me:" No I'm not." Sivuyile looked at me, I knew he didn't believe me.

Mr D:"Oh,Thank you then makoti." He was looking at Thandiwe who had a huge smile all over her face.

Mrs D:"Girl what are your plans for the day?"

Lumka:" Uhm,I'm meeting up with a few friends of mine." Lies! She was going to see her boyfriend.

Lulama:"I have a date with Bontle."

Me:"I have to do my hair."

Mrs D:"Wena Thandiwe,what are you doing today?" Thandiwe was taken by surprise at that question, we all were.

Thandiwe:"oh uhm, I was going to meet up with a few friends of mine later on,but I'm free for a few hours."

Mrs D:"Good! We are all going for Christmas shopping."

Lumka:" But mom! We have plans."

Mrs D:"And I don't care. We are going shopping today and that's final." She stood up. "Lunathi follow me so that we can compile a grocery list. And nina,we are leaving in 30 minutes."

We went to the kitchen and started writing what we were going to need for our Christmas lunch and dinner. For lunch we were going to have a normal Christmas food then for dinner we were going to have a mini Braai nyana,well Sivuyile suggested the Braai said he wants to invite a few of his friends, but I know they are not going to be few. Anyway after compiling the list we left for the mall. Shopping was long was a drag! By the time we were done I was dog tired, I just wanted to sleep but we were not done as yet,we went to Thandi's favourite part,clothes shopping. When we

got home, I went straight to my room, I didn't even wait for them to unpack the grocery I just went straight to my bed!

Few minutes into my sleep somebody shook me awake! Yoh I was so annoyed!

Me: "WHAT?!!!"

Sivuyile: "Shhhh, I finally got her to sleep." She placed a sleeping Chulu next to me, great that means no peaceful sleep for me.

Me: "there goes my sleep." He laughed

Sivuyile: "You can sleep with her."

Me: "You know how unpredictable your daughter is, especially when she's taking a nap, she might wake up now and start wailing." He laughed.

Sivuyile: "well since you are awake, iza ndik'qhaqhe (come let me undo your braids.)"

Me: "Hay, your hands are rough, I know them."

Sivuyile: "I'll be gentle, I promise." He had a naughty smile on his face, then he winked."

Me: "Sies marn wena!" I threw a pillow at him he laughed out loud. "Shhh."

Sivuyile: "Maybe we should go to the spare room."

Me: "Hay why?" He chuckled.

Sivuyile: "so that I can undo your hair properly, chat and have a laugh with you freely."

Me: "Aww shame, well we can't leave Ratu alone, so we have to work with this."

Sivuyile: "Fine!" He grabbed a continental pillow and went to sit on the couch while placing the pillow on the floor. "Izohlala apha ke ke baby. (Come and sit here baby.)"

Me: "We need scissors."

Sivuyile: "For nton ngoku? (For what now?) Are you cutting your hair?"

Me: "No. Kanti you've never undone someone's braids before?"

Sivuyile: "Hell no!"

Me: "Wait here." I went to my closet to look for my hair utensils, I took out my scissors and went back to him. I sat on the pillow and started cutting the braids short. "Great, this will make your job very easy." He started unbraiding my hair, it was a lengthy messy job. He kept on pulling my hair from time to time and he made silly comments like "mmmh babe your hair smells." Which was a lie! 2 hours later he was done! Chulu was also awake, she was on the floor next to us playing with her toy.

Sivuyile: "Whuuu finally!"

Me: "Kahle! It didn't take you that long."

Sivuyile: "Ivani lona! 2 hours is not long? Haibo." I laughed.

Me: "Well thank you Svitsh." He laughed.

Sivuyile: "So what do I get as a reward?"

Me:"a kiss on the cheek." I stood up and kissed his cheek.

Sivuyile:"That's all?"

Me:"Yes, phela you are the one who offered to undo my hair abuti." He chuckled.

Sivuyile:"hay okay Lunathi, uyavimba shame baby." I laughed .

Me:"uyabawa ke wena." He laughed out loud!

Sivuyile:" You need to stop hanging out with my sisters,they are ruining you for me." We both laughed, Chulu started crying. "Yoh hay mntanam unomona.(No,my child you are jealous.)" I laughed while I picked up the princess, she kept quiet and started smiling when she saw my face.

Me:"she just wanted to see her favourite face. "

Sivuyile:'Unomona qha!(She's jealous that's all.)" I laughed. "Damn babe! You look like a racoon!" He laughed.

Me:"That's not funny."

Sivuyile:"You still look gorgeous though. "

Me:"I still need to do my hair, tonight. I don't want your friends and business associate to see me like this."

Sivuyile:"Just wash your hair and comb it nicely,uzobamhle(you will be beautiful)" "

Me:"What do you know about hair?" He raised his hands up in surrender.

Sivuyile:"I was just suggesting."

Me:"Well your suggestion was bad." He laughed. "In fact let me call Bontle right now, I need her help." I took my phone and called Bontle,placed the phone on loud speaker since I had Chulu in my arms.

Bontle:"Punkie Waka. "

Me:"hey sis, I need your help."

Bontle:" I'm all ears baby."

Me:"I need to do my hair as in NOW!"

Bontle:"Your hair? Hawu you still have braids mos."

Me:" Not anymore."

Bontle:" You can do your hair tomorrow mos Punkie."

Me:" No, I need to do it now. I won't have time tomorrow."

Bontle:"Eh eh eh okay, I'm with Mathapelo rn, let ask her if she can do your hair real quick." It went quiet for a few seconds. "O re she can do your hair, so get ready we are coming to fetch you."

"It's cool I will drop her off." - that was Sivuyile, he likes including himself.

Bontle:"Alrighty then."

Me:"Ohhh disclaimer, you are paying for everything."

Voice in the background:"Hah! Doesn't my brother give you money for your hair?" That was definitely Lumka.

Me:" Bye bye Bontle." I quickly dropped the call.

Sivuyile:" You will find me downstairs." He took Chulu out of my arms and left! Hawu! Kanti what did I do now? I decided to wrap my head with a doek, I wore my flip flops,took my phone and sling bag before heading downstairs.

Mrs D:"Do you have to do your hair today?"

Me:"Yes Mah, I won't have time tomorrow."

Mrs D:" Hay okay. Sivuyile leave my baby behind cause I know you are not coming back ."

Sivuyile:"Hah Mama, I am coming back."

Mrs D:"Don't lie." Sivuyile handed her the baby. "I guess it's just going to be me,you and your grandfather."

Me:" Uhm, we really need to dash. See you later."

Mrs D:"Okay baby." I quickly kissed Ratu's cheek before we headed for the car and drove off. The journey was silent,no one was talking. There was no music playing either so it was just a silent short trip. He only spoke to me when we got to my hood, and that was because he was asking for directions to Mathapelo's house. We parked outside.

Me:"thank you for driving me,even though you didn't have too." He took off his seatbelt and turned to face me.

Sivuyile:"I don't understand why you don't want me to do things for you,now you are making me look bad in front of your sister and my sister."

Me:"Hawu,how did I do that?"

Sivuyile:" You asking her to pay for your hair while you have me, that was totally embarrassing,that was you looking down on me."

Me:"Ohhh that's why you have been in a sombre mood while we were driving here. Look, I'm used to my siblings doing everything for me. From paying for my hair,to buying me clothes and shoes. I'm not yet used to somebody else rather than my siblings taking care of me. I'm sorry if you feel like I embarrassed you,but I just thought that we haven't reached that level where you pay for my hair."

Sivuyile:" We long reached that level,the minute I put a ring on that finger if yours was us reaching that level. So next time please,do tell me when you want to do your hair, I will pay for it."

Me:" Uh... okay then." I don't think I will ever ask him for money to do my hair,I'm too shy. He fiddled with his pocket for a few seconds,then he took a rolled up papers,not just any papers,the Mandela's baby!

Sivuyile:"I think this will be enough for your hairstyle." He handed me the cash,my eyeballs were all out and mouth was wide open.

Me:"This is too much Sivuyile."

Sivuyile:"It's just 5 thousand rands Lunathi."

Me:"Thats too much."

Sivuyile:" You are welcome baby." He kissed my cheek, I didn't even thank him.

Me:"Ohh yeah,Thank you.... even though this is slightly too much."

Sivuyile:"Just go and get your hair fixed. Now get out of my car,your brothers are waiting for me."

Me:"Are they going to give you a beating again?" He laughed.

Sivuyile:"hah! Never." We laughed. "Tell me when you are done and I will take you home."

Me:" I can always drive back with Lulama."

Sivuyile:"She will be too drunk too drive,that I know for sure.... plus I want to hold your hand while driving." I blushed.

Me:"Mxm. Bye Svitssh." He laughed. I jumped off the car and ran inside the yard,luckily there were no dogs here so I was safe. "Knock! Knock!"

"Come in!" That was definitely them,they sounded drunk. I entered and just as I assumed,they were all drunk,actually they were sitting on the couches while the table had a few bottles of wine.

Me:"heh! Festive vibes."

Them:"Yes girl!!"

Mathapelo:"So what do you want to do?" She was drunk,my God how in the world is she going to do my hair.

Bontle:"Chomie show her the new weaves you got today."

Mathapelo:"Hah! Those weaves are expensive! Reserved for celebrities only."

Lulama:"Her husband can afford it marn!" The was just something funny about the way She said it.

Mathapelo:" Okay,wait here I will be back." She stood up and disappeared through the passage. These two sisters of mine were just sitting there drinking wine while nibbling on chocolate, I don't know who told them about that combination. Mathapelo came back carrying a medium sized box.

Mathapelo:"Choose maikhethela." She said while dropping the box in front me then she sat down and carried on with her drinking. I went through the weaves,they were all beautiful. I'm not a weave person neh? But I was really loving what I was seeing inside that box. I finally settled for a bob weave,it reached my neck. It was black in colour,and olive green in the bottom. It looked really really nice,plus the quality was to die for.

Mathapelo started getting busy on my hair as drunk as she was, at first I didn't want her to do my hair in that state but my sister convinced me otherwise. After hours we were done with everything,the cutting included. I went to look at my self in the mirror,and I must admit I looked beautiful,she really did work her drunk magic on me. I went back to the lounge and they were still drinking, hay they are really in their festive mood. I gave Mathapelo her money then I wrapped my head neatly with the doek again.

Lulama:"See? I told you she can afford your hair." She was getting drunk, I needed to text Sivuyile to come and take us home.

Me:"Sivuyile is coming to fetch us."

Lulama: "Fetch you, you mean. Mna I'm sleeping over, we are having a girls night in." I texted Sivuyile.

Mathapelo: "Sit down and have a glass of wine."

Me: "no thank you. Bontle where is Abuti Lizwi?"

Bontle: "I left him at home with his brothers."

We sat for a few minutes, they were chatting up a storm and nna I wasn't even focused on them. Sivuyile texted me that he is outside and we should come out, since Lulama said she was staying in I went out on my own. It was already dark outside.

Sivuyile: "Where's Lulama?" He asked the second as we drove off.

Me: "She said she's staying, they are having a girls night in. "

Sivuyile: "And you decided to go, because?"

Me: "They are way too drunk. Maybe I should call Aphiwe and we will have our own girls night."

Sivuyile: "Hawu, I thought we were going to spend the night together." I looked at him.

Me: "Don't start. You know we don't spend nights together anymore."

Sivuyile: "Until when Lunathi."

Me: "It's only been a couple of weeks and you are already complaining."

Sivuyile: "I miss you that's why, I miss cuddling with you after our love making session, I miss waking up next to you, I miss touching you."

Me: "Here are I am, you can touch me."

Sivuyile: " You know what I mean."

Me: "Sivuyile I told you that I'm not in a space to be involved romantically with you. I just won't be able to deal with the drama that will come with this."

Sivuyile: "There won't be any drama Lunathi."

Me: "Hah! Don't act like you don't know how your wife is."

Sivuyile: "If you are worried about Thandiwe, we can sit her down and make her understand that this is what we want and we can make it work, the three of us."

Me: "That's the problem! I don't want to make it work with 3 of us! I just want it to be us! Me and you!" Damn! I just told him how I really feel about this whole situation.

Sivuyile: "But you know that Thandi is part of the package."

Me: "Exactly! Which is why I don't want to work on us! I can't share you Sivuyile! You carry on with Thandi and I will carry on with my life, we did what the ancestors wanted us to do now we just have to live our lives happily!"

Sivuyile: " I don't under-"

Me: " You don't have to. In fact I don't want to talk about this anymore." I started chatting on my phone with Aphiwe, I asked to come over right now and she agreed. When we got home, I jumped off the car without saying anything and went straight inside. The parents were sitting in the dinning room, having a loggy chat I guess.

Mrs D:"Hawu,where is Lulama?"

Me:"Oh, she decided to stay behind,said she wanted to catch up with Bontle."

Mrs D:"Oh, well her husband called, he has been trying to reach her on her phone but she's not answering and now he's worried."

Me:"Well you can tell him to stop worrying,Lulama is fine."

Mrs D:"Okay baby. Now let me see your new hairstyle." Sivuyile entered the house looking pissed,he didn't even greet his parents he just went straight upstairs."

Mr D:"And then? Who took his candy?" I shrugged my shoulders.

Mrs D:"Did you guys have an argument?"

Me:" No." They both looked at me with suspicious eyes. "Well we kinda did but it was nothing hectic."

Mrs D:" What happened?" I don't like this,now I have to lie.

Me:"I guess he's still angry that I asked my sister to pay for my hair,instead of asking him. He has been in that mood since then." They both laughed.

Mrs D:"typical Dlamini man. He likes being a provider. Well baby next time you should ask him and not your sister." Phew!

Me:"I will definitely do that. Ohh uhm,Mah nawe tata, I invited Zintle for a sleep over, I hope you guys don't mind."

Mrs D:"Of course not. This is your house,you can do whatever you want."

Mr D:"my wife is right. We are just guests here." I chuckled.

Me:"oh well my beautiful guest,may I please be excused. Can I take her Mah?"

Mrs D:"Please do,she's been screaming my ears are hurting." I laughed and took my baby then I went up to my room.

○

●

○

●

○

What do you think is going to happen between Sivuyile and Lunathi?

#Chapter38

•

•

•

•

•

CHRISTMAS DAY!

The day day has finally arrived. I woke up at 5 o'clock,took a long shower then I wore my simple clothes. I always go to church on Christmas day with my family, but looks like my new family didn't do that. So that means I have to go to my family church,cause there was no way I wasn't going to go to church on Christmas day.

Me:"Wake up!" I was trying to wake Zintle up,she arrived late last night and we slept very late.

Zintle : "mmmh why?"

Me:"I need you to help me cook."

Aphiwe:" Hay I'm tired, you made me sleep late last night. What time is it futhi?"

Me:"Half past 5."

Zintle:"Hah! I've only been sleeping for 3 hours?! Haingeke Tumi mfana, I need to sleep some more."

Me:"mxm. You are such a bad friend."

Zintle:"Thank you." She went back to sleep. I stood up and went downstairs to the kitchen. Unfortunately for me,no one was awake yet,that meant more work for me. I don't understand this family, in my family we wake up very early to cook and prepare for our lunch,then after that we go to church, I guess some families have their own traditions. To make things easier for me, I started with breakfast, I opted for a fruit salad and yogurt because I didn't have time to make warm breakfast and by the time they wake up it would be cold so, the fruit salad was the best option. I placed it in the fridge, so that it would get warm. After preparing breakfast I started with my cooking.

The lunch was going to have :

Beef Stew,Roasted Turkey,Basmati rice,and different salads. The dessert was going to be the chocolate cake which I had to bake. The last time I actually baked a cake was 2 years ago,and it came out looking very well. I liked cooking, so I made sure that my mom teaches me everything about cooking.

By the time I was done with cooking the beef stew and the rice,Aphiwe walked in rubbing her eyes.

Zintle:" and then? Where's everyone?"

Me:"Still sleeping, I guess."

Zintle:"My God, don't you need help?"

Me:"I do, which is why I woke you up but you weren't budging."

Zintle:"I was tired hawu, still am by the way. What have you done so far?"

Me:"Stew,rice and 2 salads."

Zintle:" What's left for you to do now?"

Me:"The turkey,Greek salad and I still need to bake the cake."

Zintle:"Plus you want to go to church?" I nodded. "Hay Tumi, you shouldn't be doing this on your own, you are not the only girl in this house mos and you most definitely not the only makoti. I'm going to wake people up."

Me:" Hay Aphiwe! I'm not complaining akere? So leave it."

Zintle:" You never complain,that's the problem."

Me:"leave it!"

Zintle:"haysuka,uyangicasula Wena." I smiled at her, she was really pissed.

Zintle:"I will do the salad and the turkey, you crack on with the cake." I was really grateful for her help. She started with the salad,while I started with my cake,while we were having a chat here and there. By the time she was done with everything I was now piping my cake, it looked really beautiful, I had really improved from 2 years ago. When I finished with the decoration, I placed the cake in the fridge, I was really proud of my self.

Me:"lets go and get ready for church while we wait for the Turkey to cook." The turkey was already in the oven. We quickly went up to my room and got ready for church, she had to take a shower while I was dressing. I wore my white pencil skirt,it was knee high, I wore my black loose fitting blouse which I tucked in, I wore my black block heel, then I wrapped my head with a black doek. I looked really good. Zintle came out wore her black long sleeved body hugging dress dress, with black block heels and a white head wrap. We had to wrap out heads, that was the rule in our church, we cover our shoulders and wrap our heads(women only.) We both put on on a nude lipstick. We packed our handbags with our necessities then we went downstairs to wait for our uber. Mah was already awake,she was in the kitchen making a bottle for Chulu, she slept with them because I had to sleep with Zintle.

Me:"Morning Mah." She turned to look at me.

Mrs D:"Morning baby, where are you going looking this gorgeous." I placed my handbag on top of the table.

Me:" To church." I went to the stove and switched the oven off.

Mrs D:"Church? And who's going to help me cook while you are at church?" Wow!

Me:"ohh there's no need to worry about that, I've already cooked everything. Plus I made fruit salad for breakfast, it's in the fridge."

Mrs D:" You already cooked?" She looked shocked.

Me:"Yes Mah."

Mrs D:"Why would you do that on your own baby?"

Me:"I wasn't on my own. Zintle helped me."

Mrs D:"Ohh, I'm sorry I woke up late. It's just that back at home,me and my girls usually start cooking around this time."

Me:"Its fine Mah. We are done anyway."

"Uber is here." That was Zintle.

Mrs D:"Let me not keep you then, thank you for preparing the lunch and breakfast."

Me:"Its really fine Mah. Let me love you and leave you. Bye bye baby." I kissed Chulu's cheek,then I went to Aphiwe in the lounge who was already standing by the door. "If I didn't know you better,I'd say you eager for today's service."

Zintle:"We only have 20 minutes to get to church on time, I'm sure we already missed the cake handouts." I chuckled. We walked to the car at the gate.

Me:" And that's the reason why you only go to church on Christmas day,because of the free cakes."

Zintle:"Point of correction sisi. I only go to your church on Christmas day only. I go to church everyday."

Me:"Yeah right." We got to the gate, we still didn't have any guards so we had to walk up to the car that was parked outside the gate. We got in the car and drove off to church. When we arrived at church,we were 5 minutes late and Aphiwe was bad that we really did miss the cakes. The service was uplifting,the pastor was talking about forgiveness,love and respect. By 11 the church was out, we went to my brothers who were standing next to Lizwi's car.

Me:"bana ba ntate(my father's kids.)"

Thabang:"Punkie Pie."

Me:"abuti I always tell you that I am too old for that name."

Thabiso:"you may be married,but you are still our Punkie pie."

Lizwi:"That's right princess." I wanted to roll my eyes. "New hairstyle I see,I like." I smiled.

Thabang:"It suits you I'm sure." My smile grew wider.

Thabiso:"I love it too, I'm just not sure about the colour." Weh mxm.

Me:"Ke fashion abuti!"

Thabiso:"Fashion? Mmmh I see." I love my brothers shame.

Thabo:"hello Zintle." He was looking straight at her.

Zintle:"hellos." She said cheerfully

Thabo:"you look beautiful." My brothers were holding in their laughter,they've never seen him like this before.

Zintle:"oh! Thank you." She was surprised.

Me:" I guess Zintle must be special,you didn't compliment me." My brothers released a roar of laughter.

Thabang:"Jealous Punkie Pie."

Me:"Where is mom and dad?" I was a bit mad at my brother,call me childish or a brat I don't care. They are the ones who made me get used to them complimenting me Every time they see me,they are also the ones who made get used to being number 1 in their eyes and now Thabo didn't even greet me back when I was greeting,he was just focusing on my friend the whole entire time! Mxm! I mean I had a new hairstyle but dololo compliment from him.

Lizwi:"Still talking to the pastor."

Me:"Bontle?"

Thabo:"ahh she spent the night at Mathapelo's,I'm sure she's hung over as fuck." I didn't pay attention to him.

Me:" Well let's go home then, I'm sure they will find us at home."

Thabo:" You are eating lunch with us." He was excited, I'm sure it was because of Zintle. We all got in the car and drove home, it was a 5 minutes drive. When we got in Bontle was there looking like she wasn't drinking the whole night.

Me:"Ausi!" She smiled at me.

Bontle:"hey,aren't you supposed to be with your new family."

Me:"I will be with them tonight mos. Might as well have lunch here."

Bontle:"your husband doesn't have a problem with that?"

Me:"Yeah."

•
•

MEANWHILE,IN THE DLAMINI HOME.

Thandiwe was on her phone talking to an 'old friend'.

Lamlani:" I'm coming to the party tonight."

Thandi:"Lamy you can't, it's too risky."

Lamlani:" Well Lumka invited me, she wouldn't take no for an answer, so I have to come."

Thandi:"Lamlani No! What if Lunathi sees you? What if she tells Sivuyile about us? I can't afford to lose Sivuyile."

Lamlani:"Relax,she only knows about that night,she probably thinks it was a mistake."

Thandi:" You know I can keep my hands off you whenever you are around."

Lamlani:"Me too baby. Plus I enjoyed spending some time away with you, we should do it more often."

Thandi:"You know we can't."

Lamlani:"Why do you still insist on being with that moron?"

Thandi:"I need him, he's my only chance at a good life."

Lamlani:"But I can also provide for you nje Thandiwe."

Thandi:"With what? Your teacher's salary? Come on quit playing. You know that I am high maintenance, you can't afford me."

Lamlani:"Then why are you with me then?"

Thandi:"Cause I like you,plus your dick game is on another level."

Lamlani:"So basically you are using me for your own pleasure."

Me:"Bingo!"

Lamlani:"I don't take kindly to being used."

Me:" You knew what you were getting yourself into when you got involved with me,now why are you acting fresh?"

Lamlani:"I thought after our 2 weeks away you would have changed your mind about us."

Me:" Well you though wrong boo. You can't afford me,so stick to what you know best which is giving me a good dick,nothing more. And one more thing, do not come to this Braai,you might ruin things for me." With that being said she hung up. She felt proud of herself,she thought that she had tamed her little puppy dog,little sis she know that her puppy dog had developed strong feelings for her and that made him very desperate and desperate is dangerous.

The Dlamini family were all gathered around the table eating lunch that was prepared by their lovely makoti, Every one was there expect her.

Mr D:"Where is Lunathi?"

Sivuyile:"Oh uh, she sent me a text saying her mom forced her to have lunch with them."

Mr D:"Oh, I guess they do miss spending time with her. Mama this food is delicious, thank you."

Mrs D:"Im not the one who cooked, Lunathi did. We were all sleeping when she started cooking."

Sivuyile:"She cooked all of this on her own?"

Mrs D:"Yep,well with a little help from her friend Zintle."

Lumka:" Hay they have chosen well for you brother."

Mrs D:"So tell me,molokazane when am i getting grabdchildren from you?" Thandi chocked on food.

Sivuyile:"Haibo mama,Chulu is still very young."

Mrs D:"By the time her brother or sister gets born she will be of the right age."

Thandi:"uhm... soon Mah."

Mrs D:"Great then! I hope you are not taking any contraceptives."

Sivuyile:"Mama!"

Mrs D:"Yinton na wena?" Sivuyile just looked at his mother who carried on eating her food. Soon everyone was done eating, the girls cleared the table and place d the dishes in the dishwasher.

-
-

5 hours later,the Braai was about to started, a few people had started coming in, including Lunathi's family,she arrived with them. The guys were had already started on the meat,while Sivuyile's business associates and friends started arriving. It was a chilled vibe,nothing hectic but there was music playing in the background and people were already drinking and dancing. Soon the house was filled with family and friends.

Lunathi was fixing herself up as she was getting ready for Sivuyile to introduce her to some of his associates,she was really nervous. Knock!

Sivuyile:"Are you done?!" She was down stairs in Chulu's 'room'.

Lunathi:"Almost!"

Sivuyile:"You've been saying that for the past 30 minutes."

Lunathi:" Okay fine! I'm done!" She slowly walked to the door,and opened and she was met by her husband's sweet smile.

Sivuyile:"Relax they are going to like you, and if they don't who cares theta re just business associates after all."

Me:"business associates who will be inviting you to dinner and other things, I need to make nice with them hawu."

Sivuyile:"Haike Okay madam." They found Thandiwe waiting for them at the end of the passage,looking dazzling in her pink long jumpsuit... Sivuyile started introducing them to a few of his business associates,they all complimented them saying how much of a lucky guy Sivuyile is to have two beautiful wives. After all the introductions were done,it was back to the partying. Everyone was having a good time,well except for Thandiwe she had just spotted her flame amongst the crowd, she was sweating bullets hopping that he didn't see her and that Lunathi didn't see him. Unfortunately for her he had already seen her, he made his way to her.

Lamlani:"Fancy seeing you here." He joked. Thandiwe rolled her eyes.

Thandi:"What's that supposed to mean? This is my house."

Lamlani:"Chill I'm only joking."

Thandi:"I thought we agreed that you are not going to come here."

Lamlani:"Its rude to turn down an invite you know."

Thandi:" not if it's an invite to my house."

Lamlani:"Oh come on,don't act like you are not happy to see me. Don't act like you don't want me to tear off that jumpsuit, don't act like you don't want me to said as those melons while I go down on you. Don't act like you don't miss me thrusting you you hard and fast." Thandi was biting her tongue.

Thandi:"stop, you are making me horny."

Lamlanj:" You know I can take care of that in a minute."

Thandi:" Not here."

Lamlani:"Why not?"

Thandi:"Someone might see us."

Lamlani:"They won't. People are busy minding their own business."

Thandi:"Fine, we can use the baby's room. I will go first and you will follow after me in 5 minutes. It will be like you are going to the toilet since the room is next to the toilet."

Lamlani:"Perfect!" Thandiwe stood up and made her way to Chulu's room. Little did they know that someone was watching them from afar. Lamlani stood up after 2 minutes and followed behind Thandi, it was so obvious that they were going to the same place.

Thandi:"It has not been 5-." Lamlani interrupted her with a hungry kiss, she went with the flow, she was really horny to where point where they didn't even notice that the room didn't have a key to lock it. Lamlani went in for a kill as he slid his rock hard manhood into her wet pussy,they were in their own world,Thandiwe was trying not to moan loud as she didn't want anyone to hear this. They were fully into this that they did not even notice someone slowly entering the room and video taping them.

Person:" The media is so going to love this." They stoped abruptly with shock written all over their faces. "No don't stop on my account. Carry on." Lamlani quickly removed himself from Thandiwe. He made sure to show their faces

Lamlani:"Please delete that video, you are going to ruin our lives."

Thandi:"Please, Sivuyile can't see that."

Person: "Why not?! You don't want him to see how much of a hoe you are? Well guess what sisi, he is definitely going to see this and after that it's going straight to the internet. Congratulations guys you are going to be pornstars." With that said he left the room leaving the door opened. Lamlani stood up and quickly closed it.

Thandiwe: "I am screwed!!" Tears fell from her eyes.

Lamlani: "Don't worry, I'm going to fix this. That video won't reach your husband's hands."

Thandiwe: "How?! Heh? I told you not to come here but you did anyway, look at the results now! I am screwed! It's all over! My life is over!"

Lamlani: "Don't say that baby, your life is not over."

Thandiwe: "Sivuyile's best friend has a video of us having sex, he is definitely going to show him! And he is going to leak it to the media, he hates me!" She was crying.

Lamlani: "Fuck!! I'm sure we can reach some sort of agreement with him, he can't release the tape. My career will be over if he does!"

Thandiwe: "Didn't you hear what I just said? He hates me! Themba hates me! He is going to show Sivuyile that tape! My God! Why did I allow to fall into temptation?" She was crying while Lamlani looked scared as hell.

○

○

●

●

I'm trying to make the change that some of y'all requested.

#Insert39

•

•

•

•

•

NARRATED

Thandiwe and her lover were still in the room, Lamlani was trying to comfort her.

Lamlani: "Baby, stop crying. I don't like seeing you like this."

Thandi: "We have to do something!"

Lamlani: "Maybe not. Maybe this is a blessing in disguise for us to be finally together without the sneaking around." Thando looked at him like he was crazy

Thandi: "Blessing in disguise? Huh?! Themba is going to release that video, I am going to be labeled a slut by people on Social media! I am going to lose my posh lifestyle and you call this a blessing?! Get it through your thick skull Lamlani I don't want you!" She stood up and wore her clothes and made her way to the door after fixing her face.

Lamlani: "sthandwa sam, where are you going?"

Thandi: "to do damage control. I am not going to lose my husband because of you." She slammed the door and made her way to the crowd trying to find Themba. She was scared, scared at what Themba might do... well she knew that he meant it when he said he was going to show Sivuyile thag video. Out of all Sivuyile's friends Themba has always been the one who never really warmed up to her, even after the miscarriage, he just didn't like her one bit. There he was sitting on the chair next to a lady, it looked like he was trying his luck.

Thandi:"Can I please talk to you."

Themba:"I'm busy." His eyes were still glued to the lady in front of him.

Thandi:"Please Tee. Just hear me out."

Themba:"I said I'm b-"

Lady:"no it's fine. I will excuse myself." She gracefully stood up and left.

Themba:"Look at that, I just lost my chance of a Christmas shag. Nxah! What do you want future porn star."

Thandi:"Please don't release that video. I'm sure we can come to some sort of an agreement."

Themba:" I'm not interested. That video is going on the net."

Thandi:"Im begging you please don't do this." She kneeled before him.

Themba:"Haibo! Uyasangana wena?(are you crazy.) Stand up you are making a fool out of yourself." She stood up.

Thandi:"I'll do anything. And I mean anything." She said in a seductive voice, while trying to touch his face.

"What's going on here?!" Thandi turned swiftly and there stood her husband looking at them suspiciously.

Thandi:" uh.. uh nothing. I was just chatting with Themba."

Sivuyile:"Must be an interesting chat seeing that you are touching his face and all." She didn't think he saw that.

Sivuyile:"ntwana, is there something you want to tell me?"

Themba:"Like?"

Sivuyile:"Like why was MY WIFE touching your face?"

Themba:"angaz nam. Ask your sperm dish." He stood up walked away.

Sivuyile:" spe-..... what's he talking about?"

Thandi:"I have no idea. Would you like a drink? Let me get you one." She quickly vanished leaving her husband with question marks on his face.

○

●

BOITUMELO

'Got a bed with your name on it, got a k-'

Me:"mmmh!"

Caller:"You are still sleeping?!"

Me:"Bontle what do you want?"

Bontle:"I can't believe you are sleeping while your household affairs are all over the internet."

Me:"Huh? All over the internet? You mean about the party?"

Bontle:"heh! O re party! I'm talking about juicy things wena. Drama! Drama! Drama in your marital home." That got my attention I quickly sat straight up.

Me:"Keng? Did something happen last night? Was there a fight or something?"

Bontle:"something happened alright. Heh! This girl has definitely shamed the royal house." Who is she talking about ? Thandiwe? Me? Lumka? Lulama? Who?

Me:"Who?"

Bontle:"Your sister wife. I always knew that girl was a bitch,but this! This! She has outdone her self shame."

Me:"Bontle marn! Just tell me what happened."

Bontle:"My airtime is running low. Wena just go on the internet and search Thandiwe Floozy Dlamini and you will see what I am talking about. Hehehe they even have a Nick name for her now. Bye lil sis."

Me:"Wait! Tel-" beep beep! "Great she hung up." I went straight to the internet and searched what she told me to. I could not believe my eyes..... a lot of headlines were writing about this sex tape that surfaced early this morning and apparently it features my beloved sister wife and some unknown guy - as they said. I quickly click on the link of the video, and there it was Thandiwe fucking Lamlani in Chulu's room! How fucking disrespectful! How could she do this in her own husband's house! Was she that horny?! Oh my God I wonder if Sivuyile has seen this. I quickly jumped off my bed,wore my gown and rushed downstairs. To my surprise no one was up as yet, I looked around the kitchen and the lounge. They should be awake by now, I'm sure the tabloids have been calling them non stop. My eyes landed on 3 ringing cellphones scattered on the couch, it was Lumka Lulama and Sivuyile's phones, there was no way I was going to answer them. I quietly went back up to my room, I guess they don't know about the scandal as yet, does that mean I have to tell them? No way they will find out on their own. I took a quick shower and wore a simple dress,then I made my bed before going downstairs to make breakfast for everyone. They started coming downstairs one by one while I set up the table.

Sivuyile:"has anyone seen my phone? I don't remember where I put it last night." Oh shit!

Lumka:"Mine too."

Mrs D:"mine needs to be charged, I need to call and inform your aunts to prepare things at home since we are coming back tomorrow.

Me:"lets just eat. We will worry about the phones later. Where is Thandi?" I asked looking at Sivuyile.

Sivuyile:"She's still sleeping."

Me:" well why didn't you wake her up?" She has lot of explain to do - I didn't say that out loud.

Sivuyile:"I did. But she sleeps like a dead person."

Mrs D:"that's not a good thing. She's a makoti, she should have been up a long time ago to help Lunathi prepare breakfast."

Sivuyile:"We slept late Mah. Give her a break." He said as he fed his daughter her bottle. A ringing phone disturbed our moment of table manners.

Lulama:"Wait! That sounds like my phone."

Sivuyile:"Whe-"

Lulama:"shhh! " she walked around the lounge

Sivuyile:"lyoh."

Lulama:"Found it! Ahhh it my baby." Her husband. It rang again she quickly answered with a wide smile that quickly turned into a frown. "What?!..... Oh okay!" She hung up

Mr D:"What's wrong?"

Lulama:"I don't know. He just said they are talking about my family on a morning show and it's bad." She quickly turned on the TV as we rushed to join her in the lounge,well they rushed I didn't because I already knew what they were talking about. And yes, they were talking about the sex tape....

Host1:" I mean why in her delusional mind would she record herself having sex, knowing very well that she's cheating"

Host2:"But wherb I watched the video, it looked like someone was recording them I don't think they knew they were being recorded."

Host3:" She just went and proved people right that she is nothing but a gold digger. I mean this clearly shows that she spent love the Prince. If she did why would she cheat?"

Host1:"Maybe the Prince wasn't putting it down as she wanted him to." They laughed and high fived.

Host3:"that's impossible have you seen how hot that man is?" They laughed again.

Host1:" what I want to know is who is the guy in the video?"

Host2:"mmmh. Well if you guys at home also want to know who the guy is, don't change the channel we will be right back with more of the Prince's Wife's sex tape."

Mr D:"Switch it off!" He roared they did. "What the fuck is this?!" Damn I've never heard him swear before. "Huh?! Sivuyile?!"

Sivuyile:" I don't know dad."

Mr D:"Kuthethwa ngabani pha(who are they talking about)? Huh?!"

Sivuyile:"andazi Tata(I don't know dad.)" He turned and looked at me with an angry face. Wait! Does he think it's me? Oh wow!

Me:"Why are you giving me thag look?"

Sivuyile:"is there something you wanna tell me?" Every one looked at me

Me:" What? Me? You think they are talking about me? Why would I do such a thing?"

Sivuyile:"Why wouldn't you? I mean you are the only one between you and Thandiwe who has potential to have a sex tape." He shouted! Oh wow shoot me now.

Me:"What's that supposed to mean?" I said with tears in my eyes.

Sivuyile:"You are the one who has a boyfriend andithi!"

Mrs D:"Intoni?! Ungayenza kanjani lonto Lunathi huh?!(How could yoh do that Lunathi?!) I trusted you marn!" Haibo these people are nuts. They are not even asking me properly they are just bombarding me with accusations.

Me: "I would never do that! And I don't have a boyfriend. You don't even know who they are talking about and you have already concluded that they are talking about me."

Mr D: "Lumka turn on the TV and let's hear who they are talking about." She did as instructed and luckily the host was just about to say the name of the person in the video.

Host1: "so the guy in the video is Lamlani Mqwaqwa. Turns out he's actually a friend of the Prince's sisters."

Host2: "Mmh interesting. The wife was stupid to cheat with the sisters' friend though. That was a very miscalculated move."

Host1: "get this he is a teacher at a Certain High School."

Host3: "What?! From Prince to teacher? R-" Lumka switched off the TV before jumping to me with a full slap!

Lumka: "Just because I said you could date him wena you went and made a sex tape with him! Sies marn Boitumelo!"

Mrs D: "heh mntanandini, where did you learn this flight behaviour huh?!" I was already crying

Me: "Mah it's n-"

Mrs D: "Thula!! I can't believe you were chosen by the ancestors! You disgust me! Nxah sies!" I was crying non stop.

Me: "Mah please listen to me."

Lulama: "kuthwe Thula marn jou nonsense!" What is wrong with these people?! Why won't they let me tell them the side of my story.

Mrs D: "Qoqa onke amasakana akho uphume uphele apha kwam nondindwa ndini!(pack all your rags and get the hell out of my house you bitch!)"

Sivuyile: " and to think i actually loved you!" He had glasses of tears on his eyes.

Me: "please hear me out." I said in between sobs.

Lumka: "Hear you out? What are you going to say? It's clear that they are talking about you there! You are the one who's been in contact with Lamlani! You are the one he wanted! What s there to hear out? Mmmh?!"

Mr D: "Just let her say her piece." He has been quiet all along.

Sivuyile: " No dad! Nothing she says wi-" he was interuppted by a phone call. "Call me back later, I'm handling something right now..... huh? Thandi wenzeni?..... what?!..... no! No! No!" He threw the phone against the wall.

Mrs D: "usalapha Jezebel?!(you are still here Jezebel!) She came close to me, just as she was about to slap me Sivuyile yelled at her to stop. "Yintoni nah wena?! Ndiyeke ndimkhuphe ubufebe obu anabo!"

Sivuyile: "myeke mama, akuthethwa ngaye pha.(leave her mom. They are not talking about her there.)" He said as he sat down on the couch with his hand on his head.

Lumka: "What do you mean?"

Sivuyile: "its Thandiwe. She's the one on the video."

Lumka:"What? That's impossible."

Lulama:" Thandiwe doesn't like Lamlani."

Lumka:"Woah wait! Let me check this video on the internet." I stood up and ran up the stairs

Mr D:"That's what you should have done in the first place instead of attacking the poor girl." I heard him say as I ran up the stairs. I got to my room,locked the and threw my self on the bed before letting out a loud sob! I cried until I didn't have tears any more, I cried until my head hurt.

■

□

SIVUYILE

I can't believe I accused her of such! In my heart I knew she would never do this but at the same time I also didn't think Thandi would do this, I mean I've been with her for years and such has never happened. The moment I found out it was Thandi, I couldn't bring myself to look at Lunathi I didn't even want to comfort her.

Mom:" What did we do?" She asked in a panicking tone.

Dad:"You overreacted as always! You should have watched the video before you attacked the girl. Mna I already knew that they were talking about Thandiwe, she's the only one who has potential for this.

Mom:" Why didn't you stop me tatakhe."

Dad:" as if you would listen to me."

Mom:"I need to go and apologise to her." She stood up

Dad:"Not now. I'm sure the poor girl doesn't want to see any of your horrible faces. I wouldn't be surprised if she came out carrying her bags and walk out that door." I quickly jumped on my feet when he said that. "Relax, she won't do that."

Me:"You don't know that dad. I need to speak to her."

Dad:"trust me if she wants to leave she will leave, no matter what you say to her." He was right. "Wena nje you need to deal with your other wife."

"Morning family." Speak of the devil and he shall appear. Thwaa! That was a slap from mom

Mom:"That s for making me accuse my daughter in law." Thwaa! Another one. "That's for cheating on my son!" Her eyes went all out as mom said that.

Thandi:"wh... what are you talking about?"

Mom:" I'm talking about yur disgusting infidelity! You even had the nerve to sleep with that boy in my granddaughter's room! How sinister are you?! Rha! You make me sick!" She spit on her.

Me:"Why Thandiwe?"

Thandi:" I'm sorry." She sobbed as she made her way to me.

Me:"I said why dammit!!" I shouted making her stop midway of her walk.

Thandi:"I was drunk *sob* he made me do it."

Lulama:"He made you do it, you were drunk. Which one is is bitch?!"

Thandi:"Im sorry baby. It was a mistake. I didn't mean to."

Me:"in my house?! In daughter's room Thandiwe?! I should kill you right now! Now my family name is trending on social media because of you and your little boyfriend!!"

Thandi:"Trending? Oh God no he didn't!" Her eyes were all out.

Lumka:"umbiza njani uThixo usisfebe! Rha! Njakazi!"

Dad:"Lumka!"

Lumka:"Haysuka Tata!" She was angry.

Me:"oh so your boyfriend is the one who posted that video?!" She cried even more

Thandi:"he's not my boyfriend. And it's not him who leaked the video, it's Themba, your friend!"

Me:"How dare you lie on my Friend!" It took a lot in me not to slap her right across her face!

Lulama:"sies unyolukile Thandiwe! Did you really have to go after a guy that wanted Lunathi! You are pathetic!"

Me:"Do you know what you and that Lamlani of yours did to me?! You cost me a gem! You humiliated me! You degraded me! You degraded my family's name!! I hate you so much right now Thandiwe! I don't even know why I am wasting my breath even talking to you! GET THE HELL OUT OF MY HOUSE!! AND NEVER SET FOOT HERE EVER AGAIN!!" I was really mad, on top of that I was hurt. I can't believe she did this to me!!

Thandi:" No no no! Please Leon,.i have no where else to go, please don't do this to me." This bitch is crazy.

Lumka:"Heh mhlola! What about your mother?! Sisi weh! Start moving or else I will move you myself."

Me:"Dad get Jonga to take this trash out!" Jonga us my dad's driver. "When I get back here, you better be gone! And don't even think about going to my room to take those clothes that you bought with my money!" I left them standing there and made my way up to Lunathi's room I knocked for almost 15 minutes but still no response, I guess dad was right. I should give her some space! I went to my room and laid on the bed on my back and stared at the ceiling. How could she do this to me? I have got everything she wanted! Money,holidays,cars,freedom! Freedom? Did I maybe give her too much of that? Why would she hurt me like this? I know I didn't love her anymore but I still cared about her,alot. Why do I feel so hurt? I guess I never thought she would cheat on me. I know this is a bit hypocritical of me since I've cheated on her numerous times,but I never made a sex tape! I eventually had to switch my phone off since it was ringing off the hook.

○

●

BOITUMELO

I guess I fell asleep in the middle of my crying session. I wake up with a painful head, I could open my eyes fully. Yeah neh! Just when I thought I've been through it all then boom! I get accused of cheating and making a sex tape! What hurts me the most is that the queen also believes that I made the sex tape. The names that she's called me were so hurtful. Thinking about this just brings tears to my eyes. Few minutes into my thoughts my phone rang

Me:"Ausi(sis)."

Bontle:"Hey baby, I've been trying to reach you but you weren't answering. Whats wrong?" Tears started building up in my eyes.

Me:"oh *ahem* I was sleeping marn,askies."

Bontle: "sleepin g while there drama happening in that house? Are you insane?"

Me: "hay Ausi I'm not in the mood for Thandiwe's sex tape drama nna."

Bontle: "so how did the family react when you told them?"

Me: "I didn't tell them, they found on their own."

Bontle: "okay, so how did they react?" I really wasn't in the mood to talk about this, but I knew I had to because if I didn't she would know that there is something wrong with me, and I don't want her to know cause inknow she will tell my brothers who will come here and cause havoc and I am not ready for such.

Me: " Well they were angry, I guess. "

Bontle: "you guess? Kant you were not there when they found out?"

Me: "I was hle. "

Bontle: "And?" I sighed.

Me: " and they were angry and shouting. "

Bontle: "Really Punkie? So wena you don't want to give me details of mogosiof your marital home but nna I always tell you about my marital home drama." That's true she always does, but I'm really not in the mood to narrate what happened.

Me: "Sorry hle Ausi. "

Bontle: "So did they kick her out?" Bontle just doesn't give up!

Me: "I don't know, maybe. "

Bontle: "You don't know? Kant wena what do you know? Maybe I should call my chomza and ask her, wena wabhora. "

Me: "Phephi ausi(sorry sis), I just have a throbbing headache. "

Bontle: "headache? You don't normally get a headache, you only get it when you were crying too much. Tumi were you crying?" Fuck these tears!

Me: "what no? What would o be crying for?"

Bontle: "Your voice is shaking. Who did what to you Boitumelo?!"

Me: "No one. I was not crying Ausi. " I said trying to pull myself together.

Bontle: "Boitumelo?" She said in a soft tone. I could help myself I just broke out in a soft cry, I didn't mean too. "That's it we are coming there!"

Me: "No please don't. I just want to be alone, I don't want any drama. "

Bontle: "yey! I don't care about what you want! We are coming there!"

Me: "atleast come alone. Don't come with the brothers. "

Bontle: "Fine!" She hung up, I let out a deep sigh. This is why I am such a cry baby, my siblings treat me like a baby, they are always fighting my battles.

Someone knocked on the door, I kept quiet until they gave up and left. I didn't want to talk to any of them, how could they accuse me of such. I get that they don't know me, but they should know I would never sleep with another person other than Sivuyile. I'm more suprises at Lumka and Lulama, I mean they know the kind of person Thandiwe is but they still thought it was me.

Another knock!

"Baby it's me." It was Bontle. I quickly jumped and opened the door. She entered closing it behind her.

Bontle:"hey. What wrong? Look at your eyes." I jumped on her and sobbed on her chest. "It's okay nana, your sister is here. Shhh." After a few minutes of sobbing she led me to the bed, we got under the cover.

Me:"Im sorry about your blouse."

Bontle:"Never mind the blouse. Tell me what happened." I narrated the whole story to her, from beginning to end with tears gushing out of my eyes, by the time I was done she was fuming. "They did what?! Who gave Lumka the right to slap you?! Teng if you were the wife they were taking about,what made them think they had the right to beat you up?!" Not beat up slap, but I didn't have the courage to correcting her since she was breathing fire.

Me:"calm down Bontle."

Bontle:"Calm down?! For eng? Have you seen how ugly you look with those puffy eyes and red nose not to mention those five fingers on your cheek and you are telling to calm.down?! Heh! Wah!wanya wena! How dare they raise their hands at you and ca you names without any proof!! Lumka yena o tlo nyela! Ke tlo mbontsha masepa! Yeses marn!"

Me:"Please ausi! I don't want any drama. I just want to get my mind of things. Can I come with you to your house, I don't want to go home."

Bontle:"You don't even need to ask. You should have should up the minute they did that shit to you! Come let's go!" We got off the bed, I wore my sleepers and took my and we went out with her pulling my hand like I'm a kid. When we got down to the lounge everyone was seated, Sivuyile stood up the minute he saw us come down the stairs.

Sivuyile:"Lu-"

Bontle:"Shut your stupid trap! I'm taking Boitumelo with me! And don't you dare think about setting your foot to my house or I will set you on fire." Bontle was really blowing this out of proportion shame,this is exactly why I didn't want her to know. "And wena!" She was looking at Lumka "You better start going to the gym because soon me and you are having our own wrestling match!" Amen! With that said she pulled my hand to her car we got in and drove off!



HELLO♡

Go easy on the girl! Don't be harsh
I missed you all so much!♡

#Insert40



□

□

It was the day after the whole drama. I was still at Bontle's house, I didn't want to go back there yesterday but today I am going back. I was sitting in the lounge going through Sivuyile's countless apology messages. He's been calling and texting since yesterday, he's sisters too. The Queen has been quiet, not that I was expecting an apology from her, you know that black parents never apologise. Bontle came to the lounge and sat next to me.

Me: "I'm going back today."

Bontle: "Excuse me, what? Why? What happened to making them sweat a bit."

Me: "Eventually I will have to go back I am stuck with them remember, I can't just up and leave."

Bontle: "Oh yes you can. Akere you have been introduced to their ancestors? So you don't need to be around them anymore."

Me: "That's not true. I am practically chained to that family for the rest of my life."

Bontle: "I get that, but that doesn't mean you should let them take you for a poes." I chuckled at the 'poes' part

Me: "But I need to go back today. They're leaving for Chulu's ceremony later today."

Bontle: "So? It's not like you are her mother, you are not needed there." I looked at her. "Keng? (What?) It's the truth mos. You are not going anywhere they need to know that they can't take you for a ride, phela wena you are my sister."

Me: "But I need to be there."

Bontle: "Says who? A ko eme hanyan please. You are not going anywhere. If they really want you, they will come and fetch you themselves and you will only leave after they have apologised! Futhi they should apologise with a sheep, you are a crowned princess after all!" Bontle is dramatic my God!

Me: "A sheep? Haibo, they are the ones who gave me that tittle."

Bontle: "Yes, it's yours so they should do what has to be done when apologising to a future queen." Amen! I can't with this one.

Me: "Iyoh."

Bontle: "Wena you are not going anywhere until they do right by our family."

Me: "No! I don't want the family to know, you know how your brothers are."

Bontle: "Well if you keep on saying you are going back there so soon, I will let them know." Wow!

Me: "You wouldn't."

Bontle: "Try me." With that said she stood up and left to the kitchen. My sister is one dramatic human being. A sheep? Really? Now she wants an official apology? I chuckled at those thoughts.

●

○

SIVUYILE

Mom: "She's not coming with us?"

Me: "I don't know Ma. She hasn't responded to any of my texts."

Mom:"Even the one about Chulu?"

Me:"Yes!" I was getting irritated.

Mom:"Iyoh. I thought she cared about her." I just looked at her and shook my head.

Dad:"Of course she cares about her, you cannot use the baby to make her come back running here. You have to do things the proper way. Go to her and apologise. I don't understand why you keep on calling her and texting her while you didn't offend her by phone. You were standing next to her when you said all those horrible things to her, so if you want to apologise,go to her!"

Mom:"Intoni?(What?) We made a mistake, she should understand. Is this what she's going to do every time she faces a problem in her marital home? She's a married wife, a future queen at that, she should be able to handle the heat!"

Dad:" As if you would do the same if the roles were reversed. You keep on forgetting that she doesn't need us anymore, we are the ones who need her. Her soul has already being connected to our ancestors, that's all she needed to wake her up from her deep sleep. While in our case, we need her to secure the throne. Without her, we lose the throne! Instead of you busy saying stupid things here, you should be looking for her and groveling for her apology and praying that the Mokoenas don't find out about this, because you know they don't play when it comes to their daughter."

Lumka:"What do we mean we need her to secure the throne dad?"

Dad:"I mean exactly that!" He stood up and left.

Lumka:"What did he mean Mah?"

Mom:"I don't know my baby." It was silent for a while until my phone decided to disrupt me, it was my uncle calling. Thank God it's not the media.

Me:"Tanci. Ngabe yonke into ihamba kakuhle?(Is everything okay?)"

Tanci:" Hay kubi ndoda. Icala leronti kaMakhulu wakho sivuke litshile. UMaNdeka nanku uthi ulungisa izinto kunge'konakali.(The side of the hut is burned. MaNdeka is here saying you need to fix things before they get out of control.)"

Me:"Ndilungise izinto? Hay andikufumani xhego.(Fix things? I don't get you old man.)"

Tanci:"Ewe. Uthe ikumkanikazi ayigxothwa kwayo, uthi umsebenzi awuzulunga ingekho ikumkanikazi(She said, a queen must never be chased out of her house. The ceremony won't go well without her.)"

Me:"Njani? Umama nanku apha akagxothwanga mos.(How? Mom is her, no one chased her out.)"

Tanci:"Haike, andazi nam. Ndicinga uba nikhawuleze nifike apha, ngiba uthetha into engavakali lomntu.(Hay, I also don't know. I think you should hurry and get here because she's talking a lot of things that don't make sense.)"

Me:"Oh hay, kulungile. Ndizawukwazisa utata." We hung up.

Mom:"Kuthwa ndigxothwe xakutheni?"

Me:" Hay andazi nam. All I know is that we need to get home ASAP."

Lulama:"What about Lunathi?"

Me:"I will deal with her when we get back, this is serious. Half of Makhulu's hut has burnt down."

"Intoni?!" That was dad.

Me:"Eish, ewe Tata. And Tanci said we need to get home quickly. And apparently MaNdeka is having one of her episodes."

Dad:"Lulama and Lumka go get our bags. Sivuyile tell Jonga and Sizwe to get the cars ready, nkos'kaz wena lungisa umntana, I will call the pilot. We are leaving in 30 minutes." He rushed out with his phone on his hand.

◇

Few hours later we had already landed in EC. We were now home in the throne room where MaNdeka was busy growling like a crazy wolf.

MaNdeka:"Abamboni apha.(They see her here)"

Dad:"Uban?"

MaNdeka:"Abamboni! Abamboni!" Haike! I was getting bored of this now. "Iphi ikumkanikazi? (Where is the queen)"

Dad:"Nanku nje Mama.(here she is.)"

MaNdeka:"Hayi! Hayi yena! Nditsho okhethiwe (Not her! I mean the chose one!)"

Dad:" She is also the chosen one."

MaNdeka:"Bavuyise! You know very well who I am talking about! Ewe unkosikazi wakho ngokhethiweyo. But I am talking about our new chosen queen! Her time to rule has not come as yet, but she is our queen too."

Dad:"ULunathi? Ohh uh Mama, ucele ukuyobona abakokwabo nje okwethutyana." MaNdeka growled even louder! This man just lied, not that I wanted him to tell the truth

MaNdeka:"Bavuyise!!" She warned. "Nimgxothelentoni?! Ndandingatshongo uba fanele nimphathe ngentlonipho ningamphuli moya?! Ndatsho ndathi lo ngohlukileyo! Akafani nabanye oKhethiwe.(Why did you kick her out?! Did I not tell you that you must treat her with respect and not break her soul?! I told you that she is different, she is not like the other chosen ones.) This one has the Gods on her side! Even if she were to leave because you didn't treat her right, the Gods would not punish her, instead they would punish you and protect her!! You need her to keep this kingdom to your family! Do you want to lose this kingdom Bavuyise?! Huh?!"

Dad:"Hayi Mama."

MaNdeka:"Then why did you defy my orders?"

Dad:" No one kicked her out. She left on her own."

MaNdeka:"After your wife uttered the words that she must get out of her house! She might have left at her own will, but your wife still said she must leave the house. It would have been better if she didn't leave, the Gods would not be this angry! You broke her heart! Made her cry! And kicked her out! And you still haven't apologised!"

Me:"We tried to apologise MaNdeka."

MaNdeka:" You mean you tried! It still wasn't enough! The person that needs to apologise has bot apologised." She looked at my mom. " You all owe her an apology, especially you Bhelekazi!"

Dad:" And ke ndibaxel-"

MaNdeke:"Nawe Bavuyise!(You too Bavuyise!)"

Dad:"Mna? Andenzanganto nje(Me? I didn't do anything.)"

MaNdeka:"Exactly! The ceremony will not go on without Lunathi. You better get her back before the ceremony."

Me:"So we need to go back to Joburg and apologise. Her brothers are going to murder Me."

MaNdeka:" You are lucky that she hasn't told her family. You better hurry before she does! Bhelekazi, take me to my hut." Mom stood up and helped her out.

Me:"Now what?"

Dad:"We are going back to Joburg to fetch our chosen one."

●

○

"Wake up!" That was Bontle shaking me.

Me:"mmmh what?!"

Bontle:"Your in-laws are here." I quickly sat up straight.

Me:"What?"

Bontle:"Yes"

Me:"Who and who?"

Bontle:"Sivuyile,the she devil sisters,the old hag, the King and two men."

Me:" What do they want?"

Bontle:" You of course?"

Me:"How did they know I was here?"

Bontle:"I told them. The little She devil asked me where you were, I assumed they wanted to apologise so I told her, I didn't know she was going to come with the whole village."

Me:" What time is it?"

Bontle:"Just after 8."

Me:" They haven't left for EC?"

Bontle:"Ayy, I don't know. Go and ask them yourselves."

Me:"Well make them something to drink while I wash my face."

Bontle:"Eng? Ka grocer ya mang?"

Me:"Come on Bontle."

Bontle:"Eh.Eh. They don't deserve to use my utensils, they are lucky that I even let them sit on my couches. Something to drink for the why? Tjoh!" She turned and left. I quickly got up and went out to the bathroom to wash my face. I went to the lounge and indeed my in-laws were sitting there without anything to drink. Bontle and Lizwi were sitting on the chairs, I went to sit on the empty one in between them.

Lizwi: "We can begin."

Mr D: "Uhm. Lunathi mntanam, we would like to humbly apologise for what we did to you. It was wrong of us to accuse you of something while we didn't have proof." Why is he apologising? He's not the one who wronged me.

Mrs D: "Yes my child. Sisuke sathathwa ngumsindo, we are really sorry. I shouldn't have called you all those names, it was wrong of me. Please forgive me."

Lumka: "I am also sorry for slapping you."

Bontle: "Wena! Wena!" She was pointing at Lumka.

Lizwi: "Calm down baby."

Sivuyile: "I should have waited to gather all the information. I'm sorry, I shouldn't have allowed myself to be controlled by emotions. Please forgive me, us and come home." Heh! Come home neh.

Me: "I hear you all, I am not one to hold a grudge. I do accept your apology." Bontle looked at me like I had grown a second head.

Bontle: "Accept? Just like that? Never! If you were the one who had done all those things to their precious son they would want you apologise with a breathing animal!" Oh God don't tell me that my sister was serious about the sheep. "We demand that you appease us with a living sheep!" Appease, what is she? A God?

Lulama: "A sheep?"

Bontle: "You heard me. Why does it have to be different because it's my sister? She is a crowned princess, she doesn't deserve a plain apology. Re kopa nku hohlatswa motse wa ba Koena." She wasn't playing. She was really serious, to say I was shocked would be an understatement. I turned and looked at Lizwi, he looked like he wanted to laugh so bad.

Sivuyile: "Where are we going to get a sheep at this time?"

Bontle: "You can get it tomorrow."

Sivuyile: "But we need to go back home with Boitumelo tonight."

Bontle: "Haike, I guess you have to make a plan very quickly cause my sister is not leaving this house with a sheep." My sister is a drama queen. The Dlamini's were defeated. They looked like they were out of options.

Uncle1: "uhm, you will get it."

Mr D: "She will?" He looked him confused.

Uncle1: "Yes. And whatever else she wants."

Bontle: "Don't tempt me, please Mr." I wanted to laugh at that.

Uncle: "Maybe we can give it to you already slaughtered and cut into pieces since you can't slaughter it here."

Bontle: "No. I want it alive." What is she going to do with a live sheep?

Uncle: "Oh, uhm can I please speak to you in private?" He was looking at Lizwi who was laughing silently next to me. He quickly composed himself.

Lizwi:"Of course." He led the way out the house. The 2 uncles, the King and Sivuyile followed him. They left us in a very awkward silence.

Me:"This is awkward." I whispered to Bontle

Bontle:" No it's not. Right now I want to beat these two she devil's." She whispered back. Well she was whispering a bit loud

Me:"what of they can hear us." She just looked me.

Bontle:"So tell me Lumka, what made you think you can lay your skinny hand on my sister?"

Lumka:"Uhm, I'm really sorry about that."

Bontle:"I didn't ask you to apologise, I just asked a question that needs an answer. Anyway tell me, when are we having our wrestling match? I mean I can't let you get away with beating my sister up." She didn't beat me up, it was just a slap.

Me:"Bo-"

Bontle:"Shut up." Iyoh! I kept quiet. "I was think maybe, on the 31st. What do you think?" Lumka just looked at her like she was going crazy, maybe she was indeed going crazy. "No response? Well I guess I will have to organise everything for us then." My sister is really crazy. The 'men' came back inside after a few minutes. It has been decided that I will leave with the Dlamini family tonight, much to my sister's disapproval since she didn't get her sheep but she promised to have it delivered to her first thing tomorrow morning, which I know is a lie. I was not really thrilled about this going back to the Dlamini's decision, but I was happy that I was going to attend Chulu's ceremony.

We had already landed and were now travelling by cars to the Xhosa Kingdom, I was with Sivuyile and his sisters. They tried to make a conversation with me but I wasn't having it, I was just giving them one word answer until they finally decided to leave me alone and we travelled in silence. The minute we entered the Compound the rain started pouring, I don't know why. The guards quickly came to us with umbrellas as we jumped off the cars and into the house. Since it was already late, I went straight to my bedroom with my bag of clothes, which I had packed from Bontle's house. I changed into my silk night dress and got in under the cover.

I was on my phone surfing the internet, unfortunately Thandiwe and Lamlani were still trending, what made matters worse was that the royal family was also dragged into this scandal. I dialed a number on my phone, she picked up after the first ring.

Me:"Moghel! How are you?"

Zintle:"Yeey! Don't ask me that, why didn't you tell me that madam Barbie got herself involved in a sex scandal?"

Me:"Eyy friend I also had my own drama to deal with."

Zintle:"Drama? What happened?" I started narrating the whole story to her. "Bontle will never change shame." She said as she laughed.

Me:"I still can't believe that she actually demanded a sheep from them and she was so serious." She laughed even more.

Zintle:"You know yuur sister is a drama queen. Mina I can't believe that the royal family thought you were the gurl on the tape."

Me:"Imagine! That's how low they think of me. I am so disappointed, I don't even wanna make nice with anyone here cause I don't think I will be able to handle it when they turn their back on me again."

Zintle:"Don't vele! They don't deserve your friendship. Just be civil towards them, but don't form a strong bond with them cause you can see that they would turn their backs on you within split second."

Me:"Yeah neh? Anywho,where's your sister?"

Zintle:"She's in her room hidding. She got a beating of a lifetime phela, maybe she's licking her wounds." She burst out with laughter.

Me:"Beating? From who?"

Zintle:"Mom and dad. Mom baptised her with a few slaps, while dad worked on her body with her belt. You should have seen her screaming and crying! I've never laughed so hard in my entire life."

Me:"This is disturbing. Why would you laugh at your sister getting a hiding?"

Zintle:"Heh! Awumazi uThandiwe wena(you don't know Thandiwe.) I grew up with this chick, she deserves this treatment I am giving her."

Me:"I would like to know the story behind your feud with your sister someday yaz."

Zintle:"One day you will girl. I forgot to tell you! I am going on a baecation with Thami tomorrow."

Me:" Wena nah? Tshisa girl! Where are you guys going?"

Zintle:"Durban. And don't worry, I will be back before the 31st. Mina nawe are going clubbing on the 31st.... Well with Thami's friends."

Me:" You know I don't like clubs."

Zintle:"Yeah I know,that's why I was telling you and not asking you." I rolled my eyes.

Me:"Bu-" Knock! Knock! I ignored it. "But I don't want to go,especially on the b-" Knock! Knock! Aghh!

Zintle:"Someone is at the door."

Me:"I know. Come in!" And in entered the husband. "Girl, the husband has just entered. We will talk tomorrow neh"

Zintle:"Don't give him the cookie, he doesn't deserve it." I laughed. Sivuyile went on the other side of the bed

Me:"Don't worry I won't." He got in under the covers.

Zintle:"good girl! You know I have a mind of dragging this call and not let you hang up so that you guys don't get to talk." I laughed.

Me:" You evil child!"

Zintle:"I m serious. Bit because tomorrow I have to wake up early, I won't do that. Usindile uswine! Bye boo, I love you."

Me:"I love you more hun." We hung up. The idiot next to me was looking up at the ceiling, not saying anything.

Sivuyile:"I m sorry." He said after a long silence.

Me:"You've already apologised."

Sivuyile: " But I feel like you haven't forgiven me though." I kept quiet "Have you?"

Me: "I have."

Sivuyile: "Then why haven't you said a word to me since we left your sister's house?"

Me: "There was nothing to say."

Sivuyile: "There's a lot to say. You can tell me how much you hate me after what I did to you."

Me: "I don't hate you." Damn! I swear I didn't mean to say that. I could feel his smile. The point is to make him grovel for your forgiveness not make him smile dumb ass!

Sivuyile: "Well I'm glad to hear that. That means I can sleep here tonight?"

Me: "If you want to." I'm stupid! I know!

Sivuyile: "Can I hold you?"

Me: "No. You can sleep here, but do not touch me." Okay! "Goodnight Sivuyile."

Sivuyile: " But we are still talking nje."

Me: "I want to sleep."

Sivuyile: " Goodnight my love." Eh! I'm his 'love' now? Wow!

•
◦
•
◦

Best sister award goes to Bontle!

What is it that you do NOT like about Boitumelo?

#Insert41

○
●
○
●
○

I woke up to Sivuyile staring at me.

Me: "Dude, that's creepy. Why are you starting at me so early in the morning?"

Sivuyile: "Morning to you too. If admiring my wife's beauty is a creepy then I guess I am a creep." I rolled my eyes. I got off the bed and went straight to the bathroom, I took a shower. I came out and went to the closet to look for something to wear. "Uhm babe. You need to wear the same clothes you were wearing the day after we got married!" He shouted from the bedroom as I was still in a dilemma of choosing an outfit. I went to stand by the closet door

Me: " Why?"

Sivuyile: "Because, most of the elders are here. You know how traditional old folks are."

Me: "Here? At this time? I mean the ceremony is tomorrow."

Sivuyile: "They got here yesterday, some are arriving today. We as the Dlamini family have to be in the same yard the day before the ceremony. It's tradition." I didn't even ask anymore questions. I went to back into the closet and chose a simple long sleeved dress, it was below the knee.

Luckily for me, my mother in law gifted me with things that I would need to dress up like a "respectful makoti", I am talking about, head wraps/scarves to cover my upper body and some to place around my waist and of course "ifaskoti" of which I was not planning on wearing, they made me look very old. I was only going to use the scarves and small blankets(itshali/tshale). I went back to the room already dressed in my attire, I must say I looked good, I saw that in the mirror, Lol. I stopped on my tracks as I couldn't believe what I saw before me. Sivuyile, my spoilt arrogant 'husband' was making the bed, well he was trying to make it.

Me: "Let me help you with that."

Sivuyile: "It's fine I will manage." I laughed a little.

Me: "I insist."

Sivuyile: "Why? Am I not doing it right?"

Me: "Something like that. Mara o zame shame (but you tried)" I took over the job, within a few minutes I was done. "There! That's how you do it."

Sivuyile: "I was also going to make it like that." I chuckled.

Me: "I'm sure you were." He laughed.

Sivuyile: "Can we sit and talk." I really don't want to talk.

Me: "No can do. I need to get to the kitchen as in now, your crazy aunt is here phela."

Sivuyile: "Haysuka, They can wait."

Me: "Nice for you to say. You won't be the one who endures her harsh words."

Sivuyile: "She wouldn't dare say anything harsh to you."

Me: "You never know with the Dlaminis, they all have sharp tongues."

Sivuyile: "What's that supposed to mean?"

Me: "Nothing, nothing at all. I need to go, wena go and take a bath." I quickly exited the room leaving him calling behind me. He needs to know that I might have forgiven them, but I've certainly not forgotten what went down a few days ago. The palace was buzzing with people, everyone was busy with something. It was up and down, in and out. I don't get why they were making such a big deal out of a small ceremony. The minute I got to the kitchen, the evil aunt instructed me to make breakfast for all the elders, it was hectic but luckily one of Sivuyile's cousins Asenathi was there helping me. I hadn't seen Lumka and Lulama since I came down here.

○

I was now in my room chilling with Asenathi and Chulu who was busy looking at me and smiling for absolutely no reason. She was with Sivuyile's sisters this entire time, the minute I saw her I jumped for her and kissed her all over the face but when I gave her back to Lumka she started crying, so I had no choice but to bring her up to my room with me.

Asenathi: "Thank God the day is almost over."

Me: "Yeah neh. Sis Nomthuthuzeli sure knows how to make a person work." Nomthuthuzeli is the "evil/crazy" aunt.

Asenathi: "I wonder how her sister wives cope with her."

Me: "Sister wives?"

Asenathi: "Yeah, Tanci Mthobeleli has 3 wives. Nomthuthuzeli being the first one, followed by Simanye then Akhani."

Me: "woah, I didn't know that."

Asenathi: "Didn't you see the two beautiful ladies that were wearing dresses that almost looked similar."

Me: "Those two classy ladies are Tanci's wives?" I was shocked.

Asenathi: "Yep. They have their own business, while Nomthu is a house wife."

Me: "Yoh! No wonder the poor lady is so bitter."

Asenathi: "Lets stop talking about them. Tell me more about your self." I hate that question, or statement.

Me: "Uh, there's nothing to tell really. I'm just a simple girl." I didn't know what to say.

Asenathi: "Well I will tell you about myself then." I didn't ask her to do that. Maybe I should keep my thoughts to myself. "I am Asenathi as you know, Thobela's second born, I am 19 years of age, I am going to do my first year in LLB in UJ. I don't really have friends. Ohhh and I don't have a boyfriend too." See why I never answer the "tell me about yourself" questions, because you end up saying unnecessary things.

Me: "UJ huh? Nice." I wasn't about to tell her that I am also going to UJ, I don't want to be friend with her. I have decided to keep the Dlamini family at the civilization zone, not friendship/close zone.

Asenathi: "I know right! I can't wait to get to the city and explore, experience freedom and live my life to the fullest!" Heh seems like this one is going to be a problem. My phone beeped just as I was placing a sleeping Chulu on the bed.

"Want to come with me to town?" Sivuyile.

"No. I'm tired." I responded, then I switched off my phone because I knew he was going to call me as soon as he receives the text, I just pray that he doesn't come in here.

Asenathi: "You are such a good mother yazi." She was looking at me with a smile, which I gladly returned.

Me: "Thanks, I try."

Asenathi: "Heh! So tell me, I hear that bhuti has another wife and that wife recently had a sex scandal." Oh boy! Here we go!

Me: "Yeah, Thandiwe."

Asenathi: "Heh ntombi, how did you feel about sharing your man?" Really?!

Me: "He was not my man, still isn't."

Asenathi: "What do mean? He is your man, you guys are married."

Me: "Yeah, only to convince the ancestors, otherwise there is no love between us."

Asenathi: "Hay! Ithi uyadlala wena."

Me: "Im serious. He is in love with Thandiwe."

Asenathi: "Hay I don't believe that, not after I saw the way he was looking at you today. That guy loves you, maybe you are too blind to see."

Me: "Yeah right." I rolled my eyes as I got a memory of a few days ago.

Asenathi: "I'm serious, phela I know these things."

Me: "Well expert this time around you are wrong, Sivuyile do-" I was interrupted by the door opening. "Speak of the devil and he shall appear." I whispered to Asenathi who laughed.

Sivuyile: "Are you ready?" He was looking at me

Me: "For what now?"

Sivuyile: "I sent you a text nje Lunathi."

Me: " And I replied."

Sivuyile: "Come on Nathi, we will be quick." Nathi? That's a new one

Asenathi: "Quick? Mmmh." She had a smirk on her face, I ignored her

Me: "Im really tired Sivuyile. Plus I want to spend time with Ratu."

Sivuyile: "Doing what? She's sleeping."

Me: "She will wake up soon, she's been sleeping for quiet some time now." I lied

Sivuyile: " We will take her with us then."

Me: "Are you crazy? She's still sleeping, I won't wake her up."

Sivuyile: " We will wait for her to wake up then."

Me: "She's not going to wake up anytime soon."

Sivuyile: " But you said she will wake up soon." Oh snap!

Me: "Oh uhm.. uh I did say that didn't I." Asenathi laughed out loud.

Asenathi: " You guys are so cute." She carried on laughing even after the stare I gave her.

Sivuyile: " Why does it seem like you don't want to go with me baby?" Baby? Right!

Asenathi: "Baby? lyoh." She was starting to annoy me now.

Me: "I am really tired. I was working all day, you saw that. What are you going to buy anyway?"

Sivuyile: "Alcohol for tomorrow." Alcohol, wow! I sighed in frustration.

Me: " You really came up here to beg me to go with you to buy alcohol? Really Sivuyile? And you even wanted us to go with Ratu! Wahlanya mara?"

Sivuyile: "Yeah, what's wrong with that?" I looked at him a bit angry.

Me: "Bye bye Sivuyile. I am sure one of your MALE cousins will be willing to go with you." I emphasised on male. Why would he ask me to go buy alcohol with him? What do I know about alcohol.

Sivuyile: "Asenathi could you please give us a moment. "

Asebathi:"Of course. Take all the time you need. And I will take the sleeping beauty with me" She gave me a naughty smile as she went out the door with a sleeping Chulu, I don't even know Why she was taking her. Sivuyile came to sit next to me on the couch

Sivuyile:"What's wrong baby? Why are you angry at me."

Me:"I'm not angry, I'm annoyed at you."

Sivuyile:" Why? What did I do?"

Me:"hao nahana sometimes wena(You don't think sometimes.). Plus you are selfish."

Sivuyile:"Selfish? Mna baby?(me baby?)"

Me:"Yes. If you were not selfish, you wouldn't be here begging me to go to the shops with you after you saw how hard I was working today. You saw your aunt was literally on my neck making me do almost everything. Instead of understanding when I tell you that I am tired, wena o mo(you are here) asking me to come with you." I was really annoyed.

Sivuyile:"I'm sorry baby, I thought you didn't want to spend time with me that's why I was here trying to persuade you to come with me."

Me:"Well next time, use your brain." I don't know where that came from.

Sivuyile:"Haike Lunathi,sund'qhela(don't get familiar with me.) I'm sorry for what I did, I was wrong but that doesn't give you the right to disrespect me." lyoh! I went mute same time. "Why don't I give you a massage?" This guy is bipolar I swear, one second ago he was pissed and now he's offering me a massage.

Me:" You have to go to town remember."

Sivuyile:"I will, but after I make you feel good." Okay! I don't think he's talking about the massage. I looked at him, he had a naughty smile on his face. I stood up on my feet.

Me:"No!" He laughed

Sivuyile:"What? You don't want a massage?"

Me:" You know very well that you were not talking about that." He laughed again.

Sivuyile:" What was I talking about ke?" He stood In front of me, he was close, way too close. "Huh?" He directed his face to my neck and started planting kisses there, damn it felt good! I heard myself moan, I didn't mean to.

Me:"Mmmh, stop Sivuyile."

Sivuyile:"Are you sure you want me to stop baby?" No!

Me:"Mmmmh." My breath hitched as he sucked on neck, I'm pretty sure that is going to leave a mark.

Sivuyile:"Are you sure you want me to stop?" He was looking at me,while his hands were on my waist,damn he looked sexy, I wanted him. It's been a while after all. I don't know what happened but I found myself leaning over and kissing him while on my tippy toes, he gladly responded to the kiss. Our tongues were maneuvering each other in a very perfect rhythm, this wasn't the slow type of kiss, it was the 'fuck-me-rightnow' type of kiss filled with passion and emotions. I could feel myself dampen down there as I held his hard dick in my hand. Clothes started leaving our bodies one by one, I was now in my undies when he laid me on the bed. He got on top of me,

started kissing me once again, he went all the way down to my nana, leaving trails of kisses on my body.

Sivuyile: "You've been waiting for this, haven't you baby?" He said when he placed his finger on my covered nana. I hid my face with my hands. "Don't be shy, I've been waiting for this too. I've been waiting to be bury myself in your hot honey pot again." Can he stop talking already! As if he read my mind, he took off my panty and started feeding on my dripping wet nana, I couldn't hold my screams, I swear if these walls weren't sound proof, people in the lounge with hear my screams. He worked his tongue on my nana, focusing more on my clit, he was sucking really hard I could feel my self about to explode.... few seconds later, I couldn't hold my self, I released a very much anticipated liquid. He stood up and looked at me, his eyes were blood red, I wanted him inside me I couldn't wait any longer. He took off his jeans, the minute he took off his underwear Jama sprung out like a caged animal that's been waiting to be released, I could feel myself getting hornier as I looked at uJama. I was now seated on my butt on the bed with only my bra on. He come to me and kissed me once again, I didn't want any kisses, I wanted uJama his finger wasn't doing me any justice down there.

Me: "Please Sivuyile.... put him in already please." I can't believe this was me begging for a dick?! A whole Boitumelo Brittany Mokoena, Mama would be shocked, Bontle would be proud, my brothers would be mad! Damn! Why am I even thinking about my family.

Sivuyile: "What do you want baby? Tell me." He was sucking on my nipple

Me: "I want him."

Sivuyile: "Him who?"

Me: "Ahhhhh, Jama Mmmmh."

Sivuyile: "Where do you want him?" Why is he doing this to me.

Me: "Inside me hle Sivuyile."

Sivuyile: "What do you want me to do with him?"

Me: "Mmmmh."

Sivuyile: "Tell me baby, don't be shy."

Me: "I want you to fuck me!" Yes I just said that! What is happening to me. He looked at me and smiled. He gently laid me on my back, spread my legs open, he climbed on top of me then he directed Jama into my nana, a perfect match. Each thrust came with my scream and his groans, it was a perfect melody. He was going fast, he was fucking me not making love to me and I was not complaining. We both reached our climax, one after the other. He laid next to me catching his breath, I was also doing the same, I've forgotten how amazing this feeling is I can't believe I've been denying myself such pleasure.

Sivuyile: "I've missed this. I've missed missed your sweet hot pussy, ikhaya lika Jama (Jama's home.)" He made me look at him

Me: "I can't believe you made me say all those things." He chuckled.

Sivuyile: "I didn't. I won't say I didn't enjoy hearing you say them though." I burried myself in his chest as he laughed. "Should we go for another round?" I would love too but I was too tired.

Me: "You still have to go to town, remember."

Sivuyile: "Ahh! I forgot! What time is it anyway."

Me: "Probably past five."

Sivuyile: "We still have time" he caressed my butt.

Me: "No I want to sleep now, and you should go and take a shower and leave."

Sivuyile: "I don't want to go." I smiled.

Me: "You have to." I raised my head and pecked on his lips. He pulled me back for a slow french kiss.

Sivuyile: "We are doing this again tonight." I laughed.

Me: "Tsamaya Vuvu (Go Vuvu)"

Sivuyile: "Yabona ke." I laughed. "Plus 2 more rounds for tonight. Bendizok'sizela ndithi 5 but since you called me that it's going to be 7." I laughed.

Me: "Well thank you for notifying me earlier, you are sleeping in your room tonight."

Sivuyile: "We will see about that Mrs Dlamini." He stood up and disappeared into the bathroom, he came back with a wet towel he wiped off the juices on me. I can't believe I just had sex with Sivuyile and surprisingly I don't feel guilty like I normally do after we have sex. He was now taking a shower while I was chatting to Bontle who was telling me that her sheep hasn't been delivered as yet.

Bontle: "Tell that man of yours that he is costing me marn."

Me: "Costing you how?"

Bontle: "I already have a buyer for that sheep. And he's wasting my time."

Me: "Buyer? What buyer."

Bontle: "Yes, a friend of mine has an ancestral ceremony on Sunday and I promised to get her a sheep cheap cheap." Bontle! I laughed

Me: "and wena you think you are going to get a sheep from the Dlaminis?"

Bontle: "Yes of course. They better send through that sheep before midday tomorrow or else they will know what drama is." I laughed once more.

Me: "Hay marn Bontle, tell your friend to go buy it somewhere."

Bontle: "Somewhere yang? I want that sheep. You tell him that."

Me: "Why don't you tell him yourself."

Bontle: "Are you sure you want me to do that?" Oh boy! "Because I don't mind, I was just giving you a chance to remind him gently." Lol.

Me: "Yes ausi, I am sure. I have to go take a shower, chat later." I went offline.

"What's cracking you up so much?"

Me: "Bontle, and she is not a happy lady where she is right now."

Sivuyile: "Why?"

Me: "You will find out soon. I need to go take a shower." I got up from the bed and headed to the bathroom. "Heyy!" I exclaimed when he spanked my ass.

Sivuyile:"Tight!" He winked at me

Me:"Perv." He laughed as I closed the door.

○

FOLLOWING DAY

The day of the ceremony was finally here. I've been up since 5 o'clock, I was cooking with some ladies. By 12 midday the yard was buzzing with people, a lot of villagers were present, I guess that's what happens when there is a ceremony at the palace.

Asenathi:" Could you take off that poloneck, it's 26 degrees out here geez."

Me:"Im cold."

Asenathi:"Don't say I didn't warn you when you faint." It was indeed very hot today, but I was very a poloneck, I am talking about the fluffy winter kind of poloneck. I had no choice I had to hide the love bites that Sivuyile left on me yesterday.

Me:"I won't faint."

"A poloneck in this heat?" I turned and looked at her.

Me:" Not you too." I rolled my eyes.

Lumka:"Look at you, you are sweating. Take it off sisi we don't want you to faint, Sivuyile would murder us."

Me:"I am not feeling hot hle batho."

Asenathi:"She is stubborn, I've been telling her to take it off. Can't they leave me alone. I walked away from them talking about how I am going to faint or even worse suffer from a heat stroke, they are so dramatic. I bumped into Sivuyile on my way.

Sivuyile:"Hey." He beamed! I haven't seen him since our last encounter, yes he didn't sleep in my room last night that me ask we didn't have sex.

Me:"Hi."

Sivuyile:"Where are you rushing off too?"

Me:"Im just trying to get away from your sisters, they've been pestering me about my poloneck."

Sivuyile:" But nawe why are you wearing one on such a hot day?"

Me:" Because someone decided to leave bedroom evidence on my neck!" He looked at me and laughed.

Sivuyile:"Bedroom evidence? Wow! Where did you come up with that. Let me see my marks." I have him an annoyed look. "I just want to see hawu." He came closer and pulled down my poloneck a bit.

Me:" You see? I can't walk around with that in front of elders." He laughed

Sivuyile:" Light skin problems. I don't think this is going to go away anytime soon."

Me:"I will use an onion to remove it ngeke." He frowned. "Anyway, how did it go in there?"

Sivuyile:"Everything went well, the ancestors have accepted her. She is officially a Dlamini princess." He beamed with a smile, happiness written all over his face.

Me:"Where is she? I want to see her."

Sivuyile:"MaNdeka is still busy with her."

Me:" Oh, at least everything went well."

Sivuyile:"Yeah. Now we can start working on our other baby."

Me:"Ehh, What other baby?"

Sivuyile:"The one that I left to grow in you yesterday."

Me:"unfortunately for you mister, I'm on birth control."

Sivuyile:"What? Why didn't you tell me."

Me:"ukuze kuzokwenzekalan? Wait! Did you want to get me pregnant on purpose?!"

●

□

●

□

Sivuyile keeps fucking up!

#Insert 42

○

○

○

○

○

3 MONTHS LATER!

Things were going great, it's been a month since I started with my studies unfortunately for me, I was stuck with LLB instead of psychology. Things between me and Sivuyile were great, we were finally giving our marriage a try. We had to do things from the beginning though, by that I mean him asking me out on a proper date and I must say he is not romantic at all, he tries yena shame but still he is not romantic but I appreciate everything he does for me. Chulu was now a sweetheart, she was 4 months old and she had grown from being a crying princess. She is now this princess who's always happy to see mommy when she comes back from school. I must say juggling school and the baby was not easy especially because I had another big baby that always wanted my attention.

It was a Monday morning, I was getting ready to go to school, while Sivuyile was sleeping and watching go up and down the room.

Sivuyile:" You are going to be late."

Me:"If you stop talking to me, I will finish in time." He laughed

Sivuyile:"so I'm the one who's making you late?"

Me:"Yes." I checked to see if I had everything I was going to need in my bag. "All done!"

Sivuyile:"Im taking you to campus today, I've already told Sizwe." Sizwe is my driver. After Chulu's ceremony Sivuyile finally decided to have a security detail of his own, well he's father convinced him. Apparently it's not safe for a crowned Prince to live without securities. We had two guards at the gate and a few placed at the corners of the yard, we also had two helpers, for cleaning and taking care of Chulu they were also chosen by the King, apparently it's people from the village.

Me:" You are not even dressed. You are really going to make me late."

Sivuyile:"I will get dressed quickly."

Me: "I have to be in class in 10 minutes, and we have Mr Ishwak class that man doesn't tolerate late coming."

Sivuyile: "Fine then! Let's go." He got out the bed in only his boxers, his six pack was out to play! "Lets baby."

Me: "Looking like that?"

Sivuyile: "Yes. You were the one complaining about being late. Masambe ke(let's go then.)" He was serious. I grabbed my bag and looked at him shocked, he shrugged his shoulders and left the room. I was still dumbfounded, I quickly followed after him. Luckily for us both the helpers were not in sight when we got to the lounge. We got in the car and drove of to school.

Me: "You are seriously taking me to school in only your boxer's?"

Sivuyile: "It still hasn't registered? Wow." He said casually. This guy needs serious help. "You still haven't come to a decision about the personal security guard?"

Me: "Stop coating it, you mean a body guard."

Sivuyile: "Whatever you wanna call it. You need it Lunathi."

Me: " Why? I don't see a reason to have someone following me around everyday like my life is in danger."

Sivuyile: "Your life is always in danger, you are married into a prominent family, you are a crowned Princess that on its own puts your life in danger."

Me: "I'm still not convinced."

Sivuyile: "Lunathi, my business is growing in a high speed that surely puts a target on my back and my family's back."

Me: " You are not the only one who has a successful surgery Sivuyile and I am hundred percent sure that those people do not have body guards following them around."

Sivuyile: "Thats because they have been in business for such a long time, plus they are not royalty." The car came to a halt, we had arrived at school.

Me: "That's my stop." I pecked on his lips.

Sivuyile: " We are still talking."

Me: "I'm already late. Bye babe." I quickly got out the car and closed. He called after me, I turned and saw that this moron was standing outside the car in his boxers! Students were staring, mostly girls. I rushed to him and tried pushing him in the car.

Sivuyile: "What?"

Me: " You are not wearing anything Sivuyile!" I said with my teeth pressed together.

Sivuyile: " Oh shit!" He got in the car while laughing, I was annoyed! "Don't be mad, they can look but they can't touch." Mxm. I turned and marched towards the campus entrance in frustration this fool. I made a quick run to class and lucky for me, the lecturer has not arrived.

"If it wasn't for your stubbornness no one would have seen me." Mxm. I switched off my phone as the lecturer arrived.

○

The time was 12 o'clock, I didn't have any class. Me and Zintle walked to the cafeteria together, yes Zintle was also doing law, unlike me law has always been her first choice it's what she applied for in all the universities. We bought snack and went to sit down.

Zintle:"What happend to you this morning, why were you late?"

Me:"I'd rather not talk about it. Where's Asenathi?"

Zintle:" She went to see Mark, but she said she will join us in a few."

Me:"Mark? What happened to Thandazani?" She laughed.

Zintle:" She said that they are going through a rough patch."

Me:"Ehh that girl! She's busy in these streets of Jozi." We laughed. Our laughter was disturbed by someone clear in their throat, I rolled my eyes.

Busani:"Hello ladies."

Us:"Hi Busani." Busani! Well Busani was a senior here in LLB(he was doing his last year.) He has been asking me out ever since he saw me in Mr Ishwak's office, I've told him countless times that I am married, but he said until he sees a ring on my finger, he's not going to stop trying his luck.

Busani:"Okay... that was cold. Can I talk to you for a sec." He was looking at me.

Me:"I'm busy."

Busani:"With what? I'm sure your friend doesn't mind being away from you for a few minutes."

Zintle:"Away? You mean I must leave?"

Busani:"Yes. Take a walk around campus or something."

Zintle:"Haibo! Nantsi imhlola."

Me:"For the hundredth time Busani, I don't want to talk you and I don't want to be with you, so if you don't mind could you please excuse us."

Zintle:" You still have time to say please."

Busani:"Come on Butterfly." That's what he calls me "I won't take much of your time, please."

Me:" No."

Busani:" You know I don't beg, but here I am begging you." I don't even know him like that

Me:"This is you begging? Right!" I rolled my eyes.

Busani:"It will only be a short while." He tried grabbing my arm.

Me:"I said No! Hawu!" I half shouted, fortunately I didn't grab people's attention.

Busani:"Woah! No need to shout butterfly. I guess we will talk some other time then. Check you later beautiful." He winked and walked away.

Zintle:"Nxah! Arrogant rich kid."

Me:"Tell me about it. I've been telling him that I am married."

Zintle:"He's not used to being turned down, he thinks just because he has money and the looks every girl will fall on his feet."

Me:"Nxah!"

Zintle:" You need to tell Sivuyile about this."

Me:"Eh eh boh? For the why?"

Zintle:"Just to be on the safe side."

Me:"I m not that type of girl who will tell her man about every guy that asks her out."

Zintle:"Iyoh okay sisi." Asenathi finally decided to join us.

Ase:"Aww mfazi ka bafo." I looked at her and laughed.

Me:" And then wena?"

Ase:"Ndenzeni?"

Me:"Who is Mark?" She blushed! "Look at you blushing. Heehh!"

Ase:"Well Mark is my new man."

Me:"Tell me more about him. Where is he from? His surname? Which course does he do?"

Ase:"Well he's from Bryanston, His name is Mark Pillay he is 23 years of age doing his 5th year in medicine."

Zintle:"Pillay? Wait! Is he Indian?"

Ase:"He's coloured." We looked at her confused. "His mom is black and his dad is Indian."

Me:"Ohhh I understand. So how long have you been seeing each?"

Ase:"Its been 6 days now."

Zintle:" And you are already calling him your man." She blushed.

Ase:"I have a good feeling about this one."

Me:" What about Thandazani?"

Ase:"Ah that one, I am going to see him after class."

Me:"To break up with him?"

Ase:"Whuuh never shame! Soze ndimyeke lowa, he is my minister of finance. Plus he is gifted down there." We laughed, I knew from the first time I saw her that she was trouble. The first day she got here, she went out clubbing and came back telling me that she met someone, a 'minister of finance' to be precise. She was staying with us for a few days before she finally got a flat nearby.

Me:"Wena! Where did they take you mara." We laughed some more. We spent the next to hours talking and laughing well mostly laughing at Asenathi's stories she was truly a character, I can't believe I didn't want to be friends with her at first. After our chat we went to our last class, which was boring AF. I kept on dozing off, I only paid attention at the last few minutes of the class. Finally the class was over.

When we walked out the gate Sivuyile was already waiting for me, I bid farewell to my friends and got into the car.

Me:"Hey you."

Sivuyile:"Hello my love, how was your day?" I smiled.

Me:"It was okay, how was yours?"

Sivuyile:"Awesome since I was working from home, your child is a piece of work you know?" I laughed.

Me:" What did she do?"

Sivuyile:"Lets just say when I get to Durban I have to start the whole presentation from scratch."

Me:"Wait! Durban?"

Sivuyile:"Uhm yeah... I didn't tell you?"

Me:"No you didn't."

Sivuyile:"I thought I did."

Me:"Well you didn't! When are you leaving? For how long?"

Sivuyile:"Uh" he scratched his head. "I'm leaving today."

Me:"What?" I was a bit hurt.

Sivuyile:"I'm sorry my love, I thought I told you." I didn't want to hear any of that

Me:"For how long?" I asked in a low tone

Sivuyile:"Two weeks." I looked at him with tears threatening to fall out. "Don't do that baby, you know I have to work."

Me:"Two weeks?"

Sivuyile:"Im sorry my love, I should've told you sooner it totally slipped my mind." I looked out the window. I was so used to having him around, in these 3 months we've been 'dating' He hasn't went on any business trip. "You know I've been neglecting Zizi Construction(He's father's company.) I need to make up for lost time and score new clients." I looked out the window. We arrived home, I took my bag and went in and straight to my room. I might be acting like a child right now, but he is going to be gone 2 weeks! 2 whole weeks. I was lying on my bed thinking about this with my eyes closed. I heard the door open and close,then someone laid next to me, I knew it was Sivuyile. He pulled me close to him and pecked my lips. I opened my eyes slowly.

Me:"Do you really have to go?"

Sivuyile:"Yes my love, I don't want to but I have to."

Me:"Alright then." I sighed

Sivuyile:"Don't worry I will call you everyday and we will FaceTime everyday."

Me:" What time are you leaving?"

Sivuyile:"In 2 hours.... We still have time to make baby number 2." I laughed

Me:"I told you it's too soon for us to have another baby, I have school plus Chulu."

Sivuyile:"Yeah yeah, I get it." He really wanted another child, unfortunately for him I was not ready.

Me:"I am going to miss you." I said after a few minutes of silence.

Sivuyile:" Not more than me." He pecked on my lips. "I love you baby." We were looking at each other.

Me:"I love you too." It is the first time I am saying it back. His eyes widened.

Sivuyile:"Really my love?" I nodded. "Say it again."

Me:"I love you Sivuyile Leon Dlamini." He beamed with excitement. He captured my lips into his and gave me a full blown deep kiss.

Sivuyile:"I've been waiting months to hear those words from you. I am really a happy man tonight." He kissed me once again, this time it was longer. He started unbuttoning the dress I was wearing.

□

3 rounds later we were both dressing up after the shower we both took. I wore my pjs and gown while he wore his black Adidas tracksuit and sneakers.

Me:"Im going to miss you." I held on to him.

Sivuyile:"Me too s'thandwa sam." He brushed my back. He held my waist with one hand while he used the other one to lift up my face. "Take care of yourself, and if you need to talk am only a phone call away, alright my baby?" I nodded like a small child. "One more thing, nothing and I mean nothing must enter my castle." He moved his hand to my vagina. This guy, I laughed.

Me:"So no dildo?" Not that I own one.

Sivuyile:"Nothing at all." I chuckled

Me:"alright king of my castle." He phone beeped, he took it out the pocket and looked at it for a second.

Sivuyile:"Themba has arrived. He's driving me to the airport. Masambe." He pulled his suitcase while I took his work bag, indeed when we got downstairs Themba was sitting on couch playing with Chulu.

Me:"Hey Themba." I said with a smile. Chulu immediately start jumping when she heard my voice.

Themba:"Wow Lunathi, did you have to talk? Look now she doesn't want me anymore." I laughed.

Me:"Its not my fault that she can recognise her momma's voice." I placed the bag I was carrying on the couch and held out my hands to Chulu who immediately jumped to me with no hesitancy, the way this child loves me my God. "Hello baby. You missed mama didn't you? I missed you too, I haven't seen you the whole day."

Themba:"Ready to go ntwana?"

Sivuyile:"Yeah sure. Could you please take my bags to the car." Themba looked at him.

Themba:"Excuse you, I'm not one of your body guards." I chuckled

Sivuyile:"Please ntwana, I just want to talk to my wife."

Themba:" You should have said so from the begin." These two and their stupid arguments "I'll take the small one."

Sivuyile:"Themba marn!"

Themba:" Fine!" He took both the bags and went out.

Sivuyile:" Come here." I walked to him with Chulu in my arms,he held my shoulders. "I will be back before you know it." He gave me a long kiss, I'm sure you've noticed that we kiss a lot. "Damn! I'm going to miss those lips and my castle. 2 weeks without checking in is going to be torture." I laughed, trust Sivuyile to think about sex all the time. We don't spend more than 2 days without having sex.

Me:"Go before you miss your flight."

Sivuyile:"Bye baby." He kissed Chulu's forehead. "I love you." He kissed me on the lips then he kissed my forehead then he headed out the door, leaving me with tears welling up my eyes.

Me:"Daddy is gone now.... You are sleeping with me tonight."

Manxele:"Ukudla sekulungile Nkosazana(Food is ready Princess.)"

Me:" Oh thank you Mah." I followed her to the dinning room. They always join us for dinner. "Have you given the guards their food?"

Manxele:"Yes."

Me:"okay,thank you." She gave me a warm smile. "Do you mind if I sleep with her tonight?" I was looking at Mam'Luvo.

Mam'Luvo:" You don't have to ask nkosazana." We ate with a little chatting here and there. After dinner everyone went to their separate rooms.

☆

☆

☆

☆

#Hello

#Insert43

○

●

○

●

○

These past few days without Sivuyile were a drag, but as he promised he called me everyday much to my irritation sometimes. The saddest part is that, if the get the deal he will have to stay in Durban for a few months just to oversee the construction before giving it over to the project manager. I won't lie that was going to be hard, and I knew how much he wanted to uplift the the family business so I had no choice but to pray for him to get the business.

Today was a Saturday, I had made plans with my friends, we were going out to celebrate Asenathi's 20th birthday. She said she wanted to go all out since she was no longer a teen. My phone rang while I was feeding Chulu in my room.

Me:" What bitch!"

Zintle:"I'm on my way there, I hope you are ready." Shit! I was still wrapped in a towel

Me:"Almost."

Zintle:"I know when you say almost you are far from being done."

Me:"I will be done in 30 minutes. I still have to feed Ratu." She sighed.

Zintle:"Fine! Anyway you are doing my face,chio!" What!

Me:"No!" Beep! She hung up, the bitch! "No that we are done, let's go to Mam'Luvo." I kissed her and went to her nursery, it was upstairs next to my room.

Mam'L:"Sengqibile ukutya?(You are done eating.)" Trust old people to ask you rhetorical questions.

Me:"Ewe mah. I need to get ready for the day,so could you please take her."

Mam'L:"Of course mntanam. I'm glad to see you go out with your friends and have fun. You are way to young to be coupes up this house." I laughed a little

Me:"Hah mah, I do go out nje." She looked at me.

Mam'L:" No you don't mntanam, if you are not doing your school work, you are with this child. You don't want to lose yourself at this age, so you must get out and have as much fun as you can." I smiled, she was right.

Me:"Mmmh, you are right mah. Today I am going to have all the fun in the world."

Mam'L:"Good girl, don't worry about this one she will be well taken care off."

Me:"Let me go get ready before Zintle gets here and murders me." She laughed. I went back to my room.

Now the problem was what was I going to wear, Asenathi was very particular about what we should wear today I forgot what she wanted, let me call her.

Ase:"Are you on the way?" I rolled my eyes

Me:"No. I'm still confused with what to wear."

Ase:"I told you wear like a slay queen!" That's not what she said yesterday.

Me:"Slay queen?"

Ase:"Yes, wear something that will make rich man turn your way." What's wrong with this child.

Me:"I don't want any rich man turning my way wena!"

Ase:"I know virgin mary." I'm not even a virgin. "Vele your intention is not to make rich guys lust over you,but that's what your outfit should scream! Phela we are going to a very class restaurant." She wasn't making sense shame, or am I the dumb one.

Me:" Huh?"

Ase:"Just wear like a classy hoe marn Tumi, I'm busy here you are disturbing me." She was annoyed, I laughed at her.

Me:"Who's restaurant are we going to again?"

Ase:"Ah!" She hung up without even answering me. I laughed. I went to my closet to look for something that will make me look like a 'classy hoe' lol, ain't no way I'm wearing something revealing. Or maybe I should! I just didn't like the name of the theme 'classy hoe' iyalumeza marn! I took out what I thought was a bit appropriate for her theme. Now I have to do my face! Before I could even take out my products, someone budged into my room. I turned only to find an angry looking Zintle looking at me.

Zintle:"This is your almost done?" She had a bag on her hand.

Me:"Chill geez. I'm sure birthday girl is not even close to being ready. I spoke to her a few minutes ago, she was explaining this wierd theme she came up with."

Zintle:"I can't believe she wants us to look like slay queens trying to get blessers."

Me:"ayy what choice do we have? It's her day we have to make her happy."

Zintle:"I called her at 5 in the morning to wish her a happy birthday, that bitch answered the call while she was getting dicked down!" I laughed. "Here I was in the middle of my singing, next this I hear is 'ohh yes baby, right there baby' I carried on singing thinking shes cheering me on kanti no this bitch is talking to her man." I was in stiches with laughter.

Me:" Why would she cheer you by saying oh yes baby right there?" I laughed some more.

Zintle:"I didn't think that there are people who have sex so early in the morning. I only realised she being fucked she yelled 'fuck me harder baby' and the man groaned like a pig." Tears were streaming down my cheeks. "Stop laughing nawe. I am traumatised."

Me:"Sorry friend." I laughed again.

Zintle:" Stop laughing hle and do my face, we have an hour left." I am going to need more than that.

Me:"Hay, didnt your sister teach you how to apply make up?"

Zintle:"Unlike you me and my sister don't have a close relationship."

Me:"Youtube phela babes."

Zintle:"Data struggle."

Me:"Excuses excuses. Sit on that chair" I pointed her to my dressing table. I am glad that Bontle taught me how to apply make up, at first it was a struggle but with practice I finally got it right. Bontle likes getting dolled up for absolutely no reason, she took it upon her self to watch make up tutorials on YouTube,the she started using me as her guinea pig. To make her pay for using me, I asked her to teach me too. I am not really a fan of make up, but whenever Bontle buys herself a set of make up she buys two per set, she says 'every girl needs make up' her words not mine. I get that there are some people who look good without make up, but make up has that thing marn! It makes you stand out, makes you look gorgeous, n It just beautiful.

Me:"Done!"

Zintle:"Lipstick?"

Me:"Do it yourself. I still have to do my face." I started getting busy on my face while she took off her clothes and wore her actual outfit for the day.

Zintle:"Should I go for pink, purple or red?" She was really disturbing me.

Me:"I don't know."

Zintle:"Pick a colour."

Me:"Gimme a few minutes, ngizokunaka." 15 minutes later I was done with my face.

Zintle:"So?"

Me:"Let me see your outfit?" She was wearing a very short pink sleeveless dress and black platform heels. "Damn you look like your sister in that pink!" I laughed.

Zintle:" You are not funny. Futhi met me change." I laughed as she took off the pink dress.

Me:"Drama!"

Zintle:"Mxm!" I laughed once again. We both got dressed at the same time. She changed into her short black leather skirt, a white poloneck t-shirt and she topped it off with a stylish leather jacket, she still had the black heels on. I on the other hand was wearing black skinny jeans, a black Bob tube crop top and a my fur jacket, it was mustard in colour. I then wore my mustard heel boot. It wasn't a boot boot boot, it was open at the front,showing my toes.

Me:"Now I feel like a slay queen. "

Zintle:"Help me put my weave on. "

Me:"Mara wena you abuse me shame." I went and help her with her weave. She settled for a maroon lipstick while I applied a nude one. We took our handbags and went downstairs after taking a dozen pictures. Sizwe was already waiting for us outside.

Zintle:"Birthday girl said we should fetch her at her place. "

Me:"Good, cause we don't even know where we are going." We got in the car and drove off. I didn't even see my baby. When we got to the gate the guards opened without asking questions and off we went to midrand. Asenathi was already waiting for us by the parking already dolled up, she gave Sizwe the address of the place we were going to. We got there and indeed the place was fancy, it was filled with 'slay queens' and they were really slaying, they looked good. I'm glad I agreed to wearing like this,otherwise I would have felt out of place. We sat down on a table as the waiter gave us our menus.

Ase:"We'll have a bottle of moët for now."

Me:"Thatha girl! You are in a mood today."

Ase:"It's my birthday kaloku." She stood up and and did a mini dance.

Zintle:"Wena Birthday girl, I am very mad at you. But because it's your birthday I will let it slide." I laughed.

Ase:"What did I do now chomi?"

Zintle:"You answered my call while you were having sex." I burst into laughter.

Ase:" Oh No! I must have pressed my phone by mistake."

Zintle:"And damn girl you are a screamer yeeerr!"

Ase:"My man needs to know that he's hitting it right." She winked with her tongue out.

Zintle:"Who has sex at 5 o'clock in the morning though?"

Ase:"Me." We laughed.

Me:"So how much did Mr man give you?"

Ase:"A couple of thousands nje wethu." She said as if it's nothing. The waiter came back with the champagne and glasses. He poured for each on of us.

Zintle:"How much?" She resumed with our convo as the waiter disappeared once again.

Ase:"nizawuquleke ke tana, I don't want you to embarrass me." We laughed.

Zintle:"Awusho hawu."

Zintle:"15000 for the day."

Us:"Woah!"

Zintle:"Hay wena! What are you feeding this guy? You've only known him for a few weeks. Ubani isangoma sakho girl? You need to hook me up." We laughed at that.

Zintle:"First of all its been 2 months tshin, secondly there is no sangoma and lastly, I earned this money."

Me:"Uyasebenza girl!"

Zintle:"More like uyafebenza!" We laughed. And clicked our glasses of champagne. See we understand the kind of person that Asenathi is, as much as we are some how different from her we don't judge her. We are very different in this squad, we have Asenathi who we call the 'first child' - She's a free spirit,she goes wherever life takes her,she's not ashamed of the way She lives her life,she also likes luxurious things which means she likes money. Next up is Zintle,my best friend the 'second child', she has that chilled vibe going about her, she's also a free spirit a bit of a party animal but she has a limit. She's very talkative and sometimes rude,but I love her just the way she is. Them there is me,the baby of the squad- as they say,there's not really much to say about me as you already know the kind of person I am.

The waiter was back to take our orders.

Me:" Uhm, I will have a lamb shank with mash potato and a green salad on the side please."

Zintle:" And I will have a lamb chops combo please."

Ase:"Your special of the day please."

Waiter:"Coming right up." He said after writing down our orders

Us:"Thanks." He left.

Me:"How did you know about this restaurant?"

Ase:"Well the owner is a friend of Thandazani. We actually came here for our first date."

Zintle:" Damn! I haven't been on a date in a long time yoh."

Me:"Don't lie Thami took you out 2 weeks ago."

Zintle:"Exactly! 2 weeks ago, when was that? 100 years ago!" I laughed,why does everyone in my life have to be so dramatic.

Me:" You sound like Bontle." We laughed.

Ase:"Speaking of Bontle, when was the last time.you saw your siblings?"

Me:"Last weekend I think. Yeah last weekend."

Ase:" And how is that ridiculously hot brother of yours?" I laughed. So Asenathi has this humongous crush on Thabo, the first she saw him she couldn't speak well, she was stuttering throughout the convo.

Me:"He's good. Just focusing on his studies."

Ase:"Aww future doctor. I can already picture myself helping him get dressed for work, mmmh giving him his brief case and his stethoscope." We laughed at her. "Hlekani nina, nizabona sendingu'Mrs Mokoena umfazi ka Doctor."

Zintle:" You are such a big dreamer." We laughed.

Ase:"Dreams do come true dali."

Me:" uyawathanda amadoda Nathi!"

Ase:"Mxm. So tonight we are going clubbing with Mark and his friends."

Me:"Eh, count me out."

Ase:" Stop acting like a mom and live a little."

Me:"Excuse you, I am a mom."

Ase:"You know what I mean, plus ubhuti is not here that means you have all the freedom you need."

Zintle:"Come on friend, you haven't been out in loooong time." I looked at them both.

Me:"Hay I don't know. I can't leave Chulu all night."

Zintle:" Oh come on, you are always with her. One night away from her won't hurt friend."

Ase:"please hle makoti ka bhuti."

Me:"Fine!" They screamed "But I need to call Mam'Luvo first."

Ase:"Do it now."

Me:"After Lunch. There's no hurry."

Zintle:" Oh My gosh, what are we going to wear?"

Ase:"Chill girls, I gotchu. We are going shopping straight after this." Oh boy! I don't like shopping.

Me:"Do we have too? I mean we could just wear these clothes?"

Ase:"We need new outfits for my insta girl. I have to have a new outfit for a different scenery" I rolled my eyes.

□

●

We were in Asenathi's flat getting ready for the night. I did call Mam'Luvo to tell her that I will be spending the night at Asenathi's flat, she had no problem with that. My make up was still intact, I just needed to powder my face a bit.

Me:"I can't believe I let you convince me to wear this short dress."

Zintle:" Oh come on B, it's not that short." To be honest it wasn't really that short, I was just uncomfortable with the fact that we were going to a place full of drunkards while I was wearing a short dress, it's dangerous out there.

Me:"You should have let me wear my jeans yazi. It gets cold at night."

Ase:"Not when you dance."

Me:"I don't dance."

Ase:"Mxm. Let's go Mark and his friends are waiting for us."
With that said we went out,got in the car and drove to the club. My phone beeped!

"I miss your body. Most importantly I miss you smile." - Sivuyile. I couldn't help but blush.

"I miss you more lover"- I included a kissing emoji.

"Kiss my daughter for me please. And sweet dreams fancy face." Oh I didn't tell him that I was going out tonight. I'm actually surprised that he didn't FaceTime me tonight like he always does every night,that was odd but I'm glad he didn't.

Ase:"We are here B."

Me:"So quick?"

Ase:"You were busy blushing on your phone andithi." Mxm. "Uhm Sizwe you can go back home, we'll be fine."

Sizwe:"I can't leave you here alone my princess"

Zintle:"She's not alone. Do yourself a favour and drive back home cause we are not planning on sleeping tonight." She's so rude.

Me:"I'll be fine really Sizwe." He was not convinced. "Okay, tell you what. If I come across any trouble, I will call you immediately. I have your number on speed dial." I lied.

Sizwe:"Alright then."

Me:"And please don't tell Sivuyile about this. He doesn't know I am out tonight." He chuckled.

Sizwe:"Don't worry your secret is safe with me."

Ase:"Can we go in hle bantu." She's impatient.

Sizwe:"Let me leave you them nkosazana. Enjoy your night."

Me:"Thank you." He immediately drove off.

Ase:"Finally!" She rolled her eyes. We got in the club, it was packed. People dancing left right and center, others smooching in corners and the loud music was not having any mercy on our ears. Asenathi led the way to where her 'boyfriend' was sitting, it was in a booth with couches and a table filled with different kinds of alcohol and a hubbly, I wonder how they allowed them to smoke inside.

Ase:"Baby." Ehh she calls him that already. She gave him a hug while he kissed her cheek.

Mark:"Happy birthday sweetheart." I must say this Mark guy was easy on the eyes, he was not bad looking at all. We were shown where to sit, I sat next to one of Marks friends.

Ase:"Well these are my girls. Zintle and Boitumelo."

Us:"Hi."

Mark:"And I am Mark. These are friends Mabutho,Meli,TK and Busani." Busani? I hope it's not THAT Busani. I couldn't really see their face cause I was not really looking at them. I don't even know who is who, cause I didn't see when he pointed at the friends

Us: "Nice to meet you guys."

Them: "Likewise."

Guy next to Zee: "This is the girl I was telling you about gents." I know that voice.

Mark: "The one that's been giving you a hard time at school?"

Him: "Yep. That's her."

Zintle: "Woah! Busani?! What are you doing here." Only then did I pay attention to these guys and yes the Busani that was introduced was THAT Busani!

Busani: "What do you mean what am I doing here? Am here to have fun." Oh shit! This is going to be a long long long night! "How are you butterfly? TK shift(a) ndoda, let me sit there." The guy sitting next me swapped places with the moron.

Ase: "Amen!"

Busani: "Hi." He said with a smile which I didn't return.

Me: "Hi."

Busani: "Niyambona uyishandapha?(can you see that she is beautiful?)"

Guy in the corner: "Strong mfana! There is no way that she is single."

Busani: "Awukahle Mabutho mfethu."

Mabutho: "Im serious dude. She's way too gorgeous to be single."

Me: "I'm not single. In fact I am married."

Them: "What?!"

Busani: "She's lying gents. She has no ring on her finger." Dammit! I really need to buy a ring cause Sivuyile is taking his own sweet time with buying one for me.

Meli: "She looks serious."

Busani: "She's only saying that to make me stay away from her, kanti cha ushaye phantsi sisi. I am not one to give up on something that I want the most."

Ase: "Al-right guys! We are not here for this. We are here to celebrate my birthday. Yea remember me? Birthday girl? Thank very much." We laughed.

Mark: "Babe, you like the spot light neh."

Ase: "It's my day baby. I deserve all the lights tshin." Another drama queen!

Mark: " You heard Miss Party! Let's have fun tonight!" They cheered. They started mixing up drinks for everyone.

Busani: " What are you drinking?"

Me: "Gin and tonic."

Busani: "Shit! We didn't order that. I can go buy it for you at the bar."

Me: "Nah, it's cool. I'll have a Bernini Classic."

Busani:"We don't have that too. Let's just go to the bar." Oh hell no!

Me:"Zee friend what are you drinking there?"

Zintle:"Brutal 8."

Me:"I will have that too." Busani chuckled while shaking his head. Zintle passed me a bottle of the cider after opening it for me

Busani:"You don't trust me butterfly."

Me:"At all." I said truthfully.

Busani:"Hay. I guess I have to work to earn your trust then."

Me:"I guess so." I didn't want to get drunk tonight because I now once I drink too much, my dancing gets uncontrollable. I don't want to find myself dancing with Busani, no thank you.

○

●

○

A light insert... nothing heavy!

#Insert44

●

○

●

○

●

Woah! Why didn't any one tell me about the brutal 8, my God it is brutal. 2 drinks and I can already feel myself getting tipsy. Hay no this is where I put a stop to tonight's drinking. I need to pee,damn! I stood up, I felt like my knees were a bit wobbly.

Busani:"Where are you going?" Aggh

Me:"To the toilet."

Busani:"Let me take you."

Me:" No thanks, I'll be fine."

Busani:"Its not safe in the."

Me:"I can take care of myself." As if.

Busani:"I c-"

Zintle:"I'll go with her." Thanks God, because if she didn't offer I know he was going to follow me. She stood and we made our way to the toilet, passing a bunch of people making out.

Me:"Gosh! Why didn't you warn me about the brutal 8." I asked the moment insat on the toilet seat. She laughed. The door was wide open and she was standing in front of me.

Zintle:"I though you wanted to get drunk."

Me:"I do. But not that drunk."

Zintle:"Well you should get yourself something else to drink."

Me:"I will do that. Gin will do me good right now, just one glass." I wiped myself and pulled down my dress. "Sorry" I said as I bumped into one of the many girls in there.

Zintle:"Lets go to the bar, I don't want Busani to get you a drink I don't trust him."

Me:"Me."

"Gin and pink tonic please." I said to the bar.

Barman:"Double or single?"

Me:"Double. With lemon please." I felt a hand grabbing my yes. Haibo! I turned with fury written on my face only to be met by an old man smiling he licked his lips. How dare he touches my ass, I'm going enough to be his daughter. The bar man brought my drink.

Old man:"Let me take care of that." He said when I took out money to pay for my drink.

Me:"No thanks." I gave the barman money. And next time please watch where your hands lands you are too old to be lounging here and touching people's butts. Nxah!" With that said I turned and left with Zintle following behind me.

Zintle:"Aww Mrs Fierce." She said when we sat down with our 'group' I chuckled.

Busani:" I would have got you one yoh know." I looked at him in confusion. He pointed at the drink that was in my hands.

Me:"Oh, I guess I saved you the trouble then."

Busani:" You would never trouble me." Mxm. "You wanna dance?"

Me:"I don't dance."

Busani:"Aww come on."

Me:"I'm serious." Just then our(me and Zintle) song came on! Siyabathandazela by Babes and Mampintsha. Zintle screamed.

Zintle:"That's our jam." She took my drink and placed it on the table before pulling me to the crowded dance floor and we danced! I didn't know I could dance like that in front of people, I guess the Brutal 8 was playing it's part. Well it's not like people were looking at us, they were also busy with their silly dance move. We were in the zone. 2 more songs came on and we were still in the dance floor moving and singing along to the songs, I was having the time of my life. We were jumping around in circles now and laughing, it was a joyful moment. Asenathi also joined us when sister Bettina came on, we went nuts the three of us. I can't believe I allowed myself to sweat like that damn!

Ase:"This is the best birthday ever!" She yelled through the loud music.

Zintle:"Technically your birthday was over 3 hours ago!." We laughed.

Ase:"Still!" Next thing someone grabbed my waist and pulled me closer to them,it was none other than Busani.

Busani:"I thought you said you don't dance."

Me:"I don't." Rihanna's cheers was playing in the background.

Busani:"That's not what I saw a few minutes ago."

Me:"You are drunk, your eyes were deceiving you." His hands were still on my waist and mine on his chest, I was looking straight in his eyes he has beautiful eyes.

Busani:"Wait!" And just like that Zintle had pulled me off Busani's arms. We went to sit back down at our booth.

Zintle:" And then wena?"

Me:"What?"

Zintle:"Mnk! Sivuyile will kill you."

Me:"What did I do?"

Zintle:"Stay away from Busani B." Hawu!

Me:"I didn't even do anything. He's the one who was holding me."

Zintle:" Why were you holding on to his chest, and why didn't you move from him if you didnt like the way he was holding you."

Me:"Hebana! It nothing serious Zee."

Zintle:" Look I'm not saying don't have fun, but make sure that you limit yourself. Things have changed now, Thandi is no longer in the picture, you are." Oh shit! Guilt started setting in. What was I thinking letting him hold me like that, damn! I even complimented his eyes, what's wrong with me!

Me:"I think I want to go."

Zintle:"I didn't say we should leave B."

Me:"I don't want to be here anymore." Asenathi was in the dance floor dancing with Mark and his friends.

Zintle:"Fine! Let's tell Asenathi then." Luckily she was already coming back to us.

Ase:" And then nina, what's with the long faces? We are in a club hello!"

Zintle:"B wants to go home."

Ase:" Why? Did something happen?" She sat next to me. "What's wrong babes? Did someone hurt you? Was it Busani?! Uphi wona lomngqundu!" I wanted to laugh at part.

Me:"Nothing happened Ase. I just want to go home, I'm not feeling well."

Ase:"I know you are lying. You will tell me when we get home!"

Me:" No it's fine you can stay, I don't want to ruin your night."

Ase:"Nonsense. We came here together and we will leave together. Call your driver."

Me:"I don't want to wake him up its late."

Ase:"Its his job." Trust Asenathi to behave like a spoilt brat.

Zintle:"Already requested an uber, it will be here in a minute. So let's go." We gathered our belongings. Just when we are about to leave the booth the guys came back.

Mark:"Woah! Woah! And then?"

Zintle:"We are leaving."

Mark:"Why? I though we were finishing this off at my house." Finishing off? It's almost 3 o'clock. "Baby?" He was looking at Asenathi.

Ase:"I'll call you." She kissed his cheek. "And wena, stay the hell away from my sister!" She was pointing at Busani. With that said we followed each other through the crowd and out the door we went. When we got outside the uber was already there, we got in the car and drove off to my house. The guards didn't allow the uber to enter the yard, so we paid and got then walked from the from the gate to the house. Soon as we got in we went straight to my room and sat on the bed.

Ase:"So tell me what happened?" I narrated the whole story to her and how I felt after the whole ordeal. "You don't have to feel guilty boo. It's not like you guys kissed or you had a moment, nothing like that happened mos?"

Me:"Of course not. It was just the touching."

Ase:"Then don't feel guilty then. Zee is right. You are allowed to have fun, but you need to limit yourself."

Me:"I know. Damn! Worst part I didn't even tell Sivuyile about this night out."

Zintle:"It was unplanned and it's not like he was going to allow you to go."

Me:"Yeah neh. Lets just sleep."

○

●

I felt cold air on my body! I opened my eyes only to realise the talents were pulled on the side, I pulled them back on me and proceeded to sleep. Once again they were off me! This time around I opened my eyes properly only to be met by a figure next to me. I sat up and rub my eyes, I was met by a not so happy Sivuyile. Shit! When did he get back. I looked on the side of the bed and these bitches were not here.

Sivuyile:"Vuka! Vuka! This is what you do when I am not here? Huh?" He was not shouted but he sounded pissed.

Me:"When did you get back?"

Sivuyile:"That doesn't matter. You go to clubs now?" Oh snap! I swallowed. "What? You want to turn into another Thandiwe?!" That hurt

Me:"That's not fair Sivuyile."

Sivuyile:"What's not fair is you going clubbing without telling me, what's not fair is me coming back here expecting to find my wife in bed in her pyjamas only to find her in a very skimpy dress and make up on her! Why didn't you tell me that you went out last night?"

Me:"Im sorry."

Sivuyile:"Thats not my question Lunathi."

Me:"It was unplanned okay. We went out to celebrate Asenathi's 20th birthday." I was a bit scared

Sivuyile:"Unplanned? According to my knowledge you decided to go shopping for the club in the afternoon, that means you had plenty of time to tell me, I also texted last night but you didn't care to tell me about going out. Why the secrecy Lunathi?!" Silence! "Heh marn ndiyathetha!(I'm talking!)" Now he's angry. "Are you cheating on me?" What the fuck! How did he find out about our day? Oh God Sizwe!

Me:"What? Of course not!"

Sivuyile:"Then why did you hide going to a club? You even sent Sizwe away! Why?! You didn't want him to see your new man? Is that it?" This guy is crazy.

Me:"Of course not! There is no new man Sivuyile! If there was do you think I would be sleeping here tonight?!" I was get to pissed myself, how dare he think that of me. "I would never do that to you!" He sighed before he sat down on the bed.

Sivuyile:"I know, I'm sorry. Just that when I saw you dressed like that this morning I just knew that you were out at night and you didn't tell me. I was pissed and hurt because that's what Thandiwe used to do and look how that ended. She cheated on me multiple times and ended up making sex tape. I don't want to lose you to someone!" He said in a calm tone.

Me:"Well I am not like Thandiwe. I would never do that to you. I thought you knew me better than that."

Sivuyile:"I know baby. I'm sorry. But I'm still mad that you went out without telling me. Worst wearing like that,in a place fool of men! Men with wondering eyes! I hope no one touched what's mine." I though about that old man and Busani.

Me:"Of course not my bug jealous freak." I said after laughing. He pulled me from the bed and made me sit on his lap. He pecked on my lips. My arms were around his neck while his hands were on my waist.

Sivuyile:"I missed you." He said with a smile.

Me:"I missed you too lover."

Sivuyile:"I missed these and my castle." I laughed throwing my head back

Me:" You are always thinking about sex aren't you?" He chuckled.

Sivuyile:"Do you blame me? I haven't been inside you in a week." He kissed my neck, definitely leaving a mark. He moved and went up to my lips, just before he could kiss me I stopped him.

Me:"My breath babe. I need to brush my teeth."

Sivuyile:" And I need to get to a meeting. Damn!"

Me:"aww no wonder o swenkile so." He smiled

Sivuyile:"Yad'bona baby. Ndiyanyisa neh?" I laughed.

Me:"I didn't say that."

Sivuyile:"Mona! Go brush your teeth I need my welcome back and goodbye kiss." I got off his lap.

Me:" No!" I said when tried spanking me. I hurried to the bathroom.

Sivuyile:"nzokufumana." I laughed. I brushed my teeth and rinsed them quickly.

" WHAT IS A MEANING OF THIS?!!" He roared from the bedroom. I half run to the him, he was standing there looking furious with my phone in his hand.

Me:"What? What's wrong?"

Sivuyile:"Who were you with last night?!!" He shouted. Oh shit!

Me:"Uh... I was with Nathi and Zee."

Sivuyile:"Don't lie to me wena!!" I jumped as I was startled "Who else?!"

Me:"Nathi's boyfriend and his friends."

Sivuyile:"So when I am not here you go out on group dates?! Huh?!" I was scared

Me:"It was not a date baby."

Sivuyile:"Am I a fool to you Boitumelo?! " hah! I'm Boitumelo now. "Huh?! Thandiwe left and wena you have resorted in taking her place?! Ungu Thandiwe number 2 ngoku wena huh?!!" Tears made their way down my cheeks. "WIPE THOSE DAMN TEARS OFF YOUR FACE!!" What ever is on my phone is making him mad. Maybe there's a picture of me and Busani on the dance floor, shit! I hope not! How would j explain that!

Me:"I am not like Thandiwe!"

Sivuyile:" You let your boyfriends text you in my house now?! You let your little boyfriends text you in my presence?!!" Heh batho what boyfriends? I was confused.

Me:"There is no boyfriend Sivuyile! How many times must I tell you that!"

Sivuyile:"Hay futsek marn wena!! Yintoni le?!" He threw my phone on my chest, that hurt. I quickly looked at what he was showing me and indeed there was a text from an unsaved number, it read :

"Hey butterfly, hope you are okay. I enjoyed spending time with you last night.

Busani." Shit! I'm screwed why would he send me such a text?! I mean we hardly spoke last night so there was no 'spending time' with him. Wait! Where the hell did he get my numbers!

Me:" Baby wait! I can explain. Nothing happened between the two of us. Nothing IS hap-" I was interrupted by my ringing phone. It was the same number. I was about to drop when I felt my phone leave my hands and it got smashed on the wall.

Sivuyile:"Nindenza ikaka nina!" He left the room, slamming the door on his way out. I just sat on the bed not knowing what to do or say. Should I follow him? No he's too angry he might rearrange my face. I let the tears do the works. What the fuck just happened! Where the hell did Busani get my numbers?! I sure hope Asenathi didn't give them to him or else there will be hell to pay!

○

●

The following day Sivuyile was still not talking to me. After the whole drama his friends brought him home drunk last night, and today when we woke up he didn't say anything to me he didn't even greet me back when I greeted him. I was embarrassed when his friends brought him home, I am hundred percent sure that he told them what went down, now all they will see when they look at me is a cheater. Themba didn't say anything to me last night, that's how serious it is. I took my bag as I went downstairs to have my breakfast. He was sitting on the couch feeding Chulu, he was already dressed for work.

Me:"Careful you don't mess yourself." Yoh! If looks could kill, I would be lying in the morgue right now. Chulu started started jumping on her chair making it difficult for her father to feed her.

Sivuyile:"Stay still baby." Chulu didn't pay attention, instead she held out her arms to me, she wanted me. "Yeses! Look at what you've done now! Aggha marn!" He shouted startling Chulu who immediately cried. I quickly rushed to her and took her.

Me:"That was unnecessary." He was wiping the purity of his shirt, unfortunately it was the butternut one that means he has to change his shirt.

Sivuyile: "Nxah! Look now I am going to be late." He placed everything on the table and walked upstairs.

Me: "Morning my nunupie. How are you." I kissed her, she started laughing, you would swear she wasn't crying just a minute ago. " You are so heavy. Mommy's princess is growing. Yes you are, yes you are." I tickled her stomach. I walked to the kitchen to make myself a cup of tea. Few minutes later Sivuyile passed us in the lounge and left without even saying goodbye. I was so hurt, I tried so hard to not cry. I didn't want to cry in front of Chulu. I called out Manxele to come and take Chulu as I wanted to leave.

Me: "Nisale kakuhle ke mah."

Manxele: "Nawe sisi ufunde kakuhle." I kissed Chulu and went out the door, Sizwe was already waiting for me out front. I got in the car and we drove off in complete silence. I wanted to ask him he told Sivuyile about that night but I chose to keep my mouth shut. We got to campus, I got off and went straight to my first class. I can't really say I was paying attention in class, I was just looking at the lecturer moving her lips. My mind was far away, I was thinking about Sivuyile, I was thinking how the Busani got my number. Maybe I should confront him about this! Or not. I don't know what to do, this silent treatment that Sivuyile is giving me is killing me slowly. Sure it's only been a few hours, but still it hurt because he didn't even want to give me a chance to explain myself, I can't really call him now cause he smashed my phone. Once again he reacted in anger, not that I blame him this time around, this time I was at fault and I needed to sit him down and apologise.

Lecture: "Class dismissed!" That's all I heard. Students made their way out of the lecture room, I was the last one out.

Ase: "And then wena? What's up with you today? You were not with us in class."

Zintle: "Yeah B, what's wrong."

Me: "Who gave Busani my number?" I blurted out!

Them: " Huh?"

Me: "Busani? Who gave him my numbers?" They looked at me confused.

Zintle: "Its was me, I hate that prick." I looked at Asenathi.

Ase: "Woah! It's not me B. I would never do that to my brother."

Me: "Then where did that arrogant prick get my number? You know he had the nerve to send me a very suspicious message yesterday. He even called me while I was still explaining to Sivuyile about the message and that shit cost me my phone!"

Ase: "Wait bhuti is back? When did he come back?"

Me: "Yesterday. And where did you guys disappear to last night?"

Zintle: "My mom called me to come back early for Church, I had to leave with Asenathi to get my clothes from her flat."

Ase: " And what do you mean it cost you your phone." I started narrating to them what transpired between me and Sivuyile. I kept on wiping tears of my face. Such a cry baby.

Zintle: "Yoh friend. How the hell did he get your number cause none of us have it to him."

Ase: " Oh hell no!!"

Me: " What?"

Ase:"I think I might have an idea who gave your number to Busani."

Me:"Who?"

Ase:"Wait." She dialed a number on her phone, the person answered on the first ring.

Person:"Miss me already." It was Mark.

Ase:"Mark Pillay why did you give Busani my sister's numbers?"

Mark:"Uh... the nigga was desperate, I felt sorry for him babe. I'm sorry."

Ase:"Do you know what you have just done? Huh Mark?! How could you steal me sisters numbers from my phone? Kona who gave you permission to touch my phone?!"

Mark:"Im sorry baby. I though I was helping my friend."

Ase:"Well your help caused damage on another side. Didn't I tell that jerk to stay away from my friend?! Heh marn! Yazi niyamqhela umntu nina zicheese boy! Yeses lomngqundu weKula." She hung up. Zintle laughed.

Zintle:"Mnqundu weKula pho?" We laughed.

Ase:"I am so pissed at him. I am so sorry B."

Me:"Its okay, you didn't know."

Ase:"I did the right thing by depriving him the cookie yesterday! How dare he touches my phone."

Me:" You were with him yesterday?"

Ase:"Yeah. After Zintle left he came to fetch me and we went to his flat to chill, or so he said. Kanti swine wanted to sleep with me! Now that he failed to do that he decided to sell out my sister! He must have used my finger while I was sleeping. Ngutsotsi mos lo!" I wanted to laughed at how dramatic she was being.

•

The day commenced very well, my friends did cheer me up. I was not as sad as I was when I got to campus, even when I got home I spent a few hours with Chulu before I took a long nap on the sofa. I was woken up by some busy kissing my face. I woke up to a drunk Sivuyile standing over me, I sat properly only to realise that his friends were with him once again. This time he was not the only one that was drunk, Lungani was also drunk.

Sivuyile:"Nanko ke Madoda. Umfazi wam omhle endamkhethelwa ngoZizi. Mjongeni mhle kanjani, ngowam ke lo!" He hit his chest while trying to stand still. "But she hurt me, she hurt me really bad. You know what she did? She cheated on me, ndiyinto nje mna abafazi bayandifebela. Oh yini Mamkoena wam, kutheni undivisa kubuhlungu kanje.(I am just a thing, women cheat on me. Oh why Mamokoena,why are you hurting me like this.)" He touched my face. I was so scared, what if he beats me up. "Subaleka baby, soze ndikubethe wena. Never! Ndingazibetha mna kqala.(Dont move baby, I would never hit you. I would hit myself first.)" This was all Busani's fault! I hate him! I hate him so much. He went to sit next to a drunk Lungani.

Me:" What happened to him?"

Themba:" You happened. I haven't seen him like this in a long time Boitumelo. You need to fix this and I don't know how you are going to fix this."

Lungani:"yey ntwana yam, mna nawe same WhatsApp group, si so." He brought his two index fingers together.This is a mess.

Ayanda:"am sorry, but I think it would be better if we left Lungani here too."

Me:" What happened to him?"

Nka:"He uhm... found out that he's girlfriend is pregnant for someone else."

Sivuyile:"These hoes ain't loyal!" He sang out loud.

Lungani:"Ungatsho uphinde ntwana.(You can say that again.)"

Themba:"Fix this." He said before he left.

Ayanda:"Do you want us to help them upstairs?"

Me:"Please." Ayanda helped Sivuyile while Nkazimulo helped Lungani.

How was I going to fix this as Themba said,while Sivuyile comes back home this drunk. He doesn't even talk to me when he wakes up. Dear Lord help me solve this mess.



ONCE AGAIN THERE IS NO PDF OF THIS STORY STOP ASKING ME TO 'SHARE PLEASE' ON THE THE INBOX.

AYIKHO IPDF YALE NCWADI

HA E YO PDF YA BUKA ENA

I HOPE PEOPLE WILL FINALLY UNDERSTAND.

#Insert45



I can't deal with this anymore. Him not speaking to me, coming late at night drunk! And he still has the nerve to put he's arm around me when he's sleeping. Yes that's what I woke up to this morning, he's arm was around me and he was so close to me, I couldn't even turn. Fortunately today he didn't wake up and leave, he was still sleeping in MY bed. It's time we had a serious calm talk.

Me:"Wake up!" He was snoring. "Sivuyile wake up!" I shook him hard. He opened his eyes slowly.

Sivuyile:"Hay marn. What?!" Oh no he didn't!

Me:"Wake up. We need to talk."

Sivuyile:"Thats what you woke me up for? What do we need to talk about exactly?" He was not a happy man.

Me:"Us. I need to tell you what happened."

Sivuyile:"I don't want to hear it. Now if you don't mind can I go back to sleep.

Me:"I do mind Sivuyile. I am tired of you coming back here at wee hours drunk and making noise!"

Sivuyile: "It's my house, I can do what I want to. Besides its only been two nights"

Me: "your house neh? And it's been 2 nights in a row Sivuyile. We have a child in this house, she needs all the sleep she can get but wena you are too selfish to realise that." He sat up straight.

Sivuyile: "Selfish? Me selfish? Tell exactly how is me mending my broken heart selfish? If anything you are the one who us selfish here, busy having an affair with school boys. Khawundehle wena ndintloko" Wow!

Me: "Mending what broken heart? Your heart wouldn't be broken if you had given me a chance to explain. If you didn't jump into conclusion we wouldn't be in this situation, you wouldn't have that headache right now." He looked at me like I was crazy.

Sivuyile: "Just get out of here." In who's room? I said mentally.

Me: "I am not going anywhere. We are going to sit here and talk." He gave me a bored look. I went to sit next him, he shifted - How childish. "Look babe, I didn't cheat on you. I am not having an affair with Busani."

Sivuyile: "Yeah right."

Me: "Im being honest. Busani is a guy from school, he's been courting(asking me out.) me ever since I started in UJ and I've always told him that I am married. That is the honest truth."

Sivuyile: "So how he get your number then? And why did you spend the night with him as he said in the text?"

Me: "Busani is Mark's friend, Mark who happens to be Asenathi's new boyfriend. If I had know that he was one of Mark's friends I would have stayed at home. Mark is the one who gave Busani my number after stealing them from Nathi's phone." He looked at me for a while. "I swear to God. If you don't believe me you can call Nathi and ask her she will tell you exactly what I told you."

Sivuyile: "Its fine there's no need to call her."

Me: "I would never cheat on you."

Sivuyile: "I believe you."

Me: " You do?" My heart was jumping for joy.

Sivuyile: "Of course. I shouldn't have jumped into conclusion I should have let you explain." I looked at him. "Heyy... don't cry. Come here." I didn't even realise I was crying. I moved up the bed and got in under the covers with him, he placed my head on his chest. "I'm so sorry for behaving like a jerk, forgive me baby." He kissed my head. "It's just that after what Thandiwe did, I am always expecting you to do the same."

Me: "That's not fair on me. You know me, I would never be like Thandiwe."

Sivuyile: "I know my love. I'm just scared. I'm scared that you might realise that I am just a loser and I am not good for you. I'm scared you might get tired of my jerk ass and leave me." I tried to look at him, but he pressed his chin on head making it hard for me to move it.

Me: "I would never leave you. We are bound by ancestors forever and I love your jerk ass." He chuckled and kissed my head one more time.

Sivuyile: "Next time do tell me when you go out at night with your friend, please."

Me: "I doubt there will be a next time" he laughed.

Sivuyile: "Trust me there will be, I know how you youngins behave." Pssh, I'm a youngin now.

Me: "And babe, I don't like this thing of you comparing me to Thandiwe." He moved me and made me lie on his lap.

Sivuyile: "Im sorry baby, I promise I will never do it again."

Me: "Pinky promise?" He laughed

Sivuyile: "Pinky promise. I forget that you are still a child."

Me: "Mxm." He laughed again.

Sivuyile: "Aren't you going to school today?"

Me: "I am. My classes start at 12."

Sivuyile: " How about you skip classes today and we stay in here the whole day."

Me: "As tempting as that may sound. I don't like staying in bed for a long time."

Sivuyile: "Heh! Look who's talking a professional sleepy head."

Me: " There is no such thing. Besides your friend is here?"

Sivuyile: "Who?"

Me: " You don't remember who you came with last night?"

Sivuyile: " No. Hell I don't even remember how I got here."

Me: "Lungani. He's in the other room. I'm sure headache is also killing him."

Sivuyile: "I need painkillers."

Me: " You ain't getting any from me."

Sivuyile: "come on babe. I feel like my skull is about to crack."

Me: "Serves you right."

Sivuyile: " You are cruel."

Me: "I'll take that as a compliment, thank you very much." I smiled. He stared at me for while with a smile plastered on his face "What? Do I have something on my face?"

Sivuyile: "Yes... beauty." I couldn't help but blush then hid my face with my hands. "Don't do that. You can't hide such beauty." I'm pretty sure my cheeks were red.

Me: " Tell you what since you want me to bunk school, wh-"

Sivuyile: "Hay, why are you putting it like that? I said miss your classes."

Me: "That's bunking."

Sivuyile: " No it's not."

Me: "In my books it is."

Sivuyile: "Mxm." I giggled.

Me:"Anyway as I was saying, I was thinking maybe we should go to the mall and you mister will buy me a brand new phone since you smashed mine."

Sivuyile:"Oh! There's that."

Me:"Yes. I need a phone ASAP and I'm sure my family has been trying to reach me."

Sivuyile:"You are right. Let's go take a shower then we will go."

Me:"Excuse you brother, I have already showered."

Sivuyile:"Really? You don't look like it. Mmmh I guess it's your ugliness." I gasped

Me:"Hah! Just a few minutes ago I was beautiful, now I am ugly? Wow." He laughed and pecked on my lips.

Sivuyile:"Move ke madam." I moved my head, he got up and went to the bathroom to take a shower, while I stood up and went downstairs. I won't lie I was glad that we have sorted out our issues, it was really weighing on me that he was mad at me for something I didn't do. When I got downstairs went to the kitchen and there was Lungani drinking a disgusting looking drink.

Me:"Eeuw! What's that?"

Lungani:"My hangover remedy."

Me:"It looks disgusting. I can imagine how bad it tastes." He chuckled.

Lungani:" You have no idea." I proceeded I plugged in the kettle. "How did i get here last night." I laughed.

Me:"I don't know hey. Someone knocked on the door and when I went to open, there you were sloshed on the floor." His eyes widened.

Lungani:" You are joking right?" I was trying so hard to maintain a straight face.

Me:"I am not."

Lungani:"Shit! Did I come here with my car?" I shook my head. "No no no! Are you sure Lunathi?" He was panicking now, I couldn't hold it in anymore I burst out with laughter.

Me:" I'm joking. Your friends brought you here." I said while making my self a cup of coffee.

Lungani:"yeeer Lunathi! You will give me heart attack wena marn." I laughed once again.

Me:"So you don't remember anything from last night?"

Lungani:"I remember arriving at the bar and meeting the gents there and telling them about Zimasa." Zimasa is his girlfriend.

Me:"Zimasa neh. You do know that you don't have to drink Your self to death because of a girl."

Lungani:"That's Not am doing. I'm judging numbing the pain."

Me:"Well alcohol is the solution to do that. You will end being an alcoholic and losing everything that you worked hard for just because of a mere girl."

Lungani:"A girl that I loved." He defended.

Me:" There are plenty more girls out there who deserve your love. Do not lise yourself because of a person who's probably rejoicing wherever she is. I am 100 percent sure wherever she is she is stress free and laughing, and not suffering from hangover."

Lungani:"That girl crushed my soul Lunathi, I can't get over it that fast."

Me:"Im not saying get over it now, all I am saying is find another way to distract yourself from the pain you are feeling because alcohol is definitely not a solution Lungani. You are too handsome to be turning into a drunk for some stupid girl."

"Handsome?" That was Sivuyile entering the kitchen. "No no no, don't say that to him you will give him the wrong idea." I laughed.

Lungani:"Yeey unomona ntwana!"

Sivuyile:"My wife can't go around complimenting other men while I am here."

Me:"The big green monster is out to play today." Me and Lungani laughed.

Sivuyile:"On a serious note boy, Lunathi is right."

Lungani:"That I am handsome?"

Sivuyile:" No fool! I'm not talking about that."

Lungani:"Oh I thought you were agreeing with her on that" I laughed

Sivuyile:"Sies! I don't compliment guys. I'm talking about using alcohol to forget Zimasa. That is not a solution my guy, you should find something else."

Lungani:"Like?" Sivuyile gave him a naughty smile.

Sivuyile:"A rebound girl." What!

Lungani:"Neh ntwana? Why didn't I think of that."

Me:" Because it's a stupid idea. Why would you want to hurt another girl like that? You of all people know how painfully it is to be hurt by someone you though loved you. Haimarn guys grow up." They looked at me like I was stupid.

Sivuyile:"What's wrong with a rebound girl?"

Me:"Didn't you hear what I just said? Wow you guys are hopeless. Let me go see my daughter."

○

■

We had just got back from our day out. It was meant to be a bonding day for me and Sivuyile but his friend decided to tag along. We had lunch and went shopping for a few clothes, well I'm the one who was doing the shopping for both me and Sivuyile while they waited for me in the car. Sivuyile also said I should leave the phone shopping to him, he will get it for me and it will be a surprise. I was packing my clothes in the closet when someone decided to disturb me.

Sivuyile:"You busy?" Really?

Me:"Of course I am. Why?"

Sivuyile:"I got your surprise." That must be my phone. I jumped up on my feet.

Me:"Where is it?"

Sivuyile:"Come." He took my hand and led me to the bedroom, and there on top of the bed laid a gift bag. I yanked my hand from him and ran to take the gift, I could not believe my eyes when I saw it. I screamed and jumped before giving him a lingering kiss.

Sivuyile:"You like it?"

Me:"Do I like it? Are you serious? It's freaken iPhone 7 plus, I love it!" I was really surprised, I thought he was going to buy me the same phone, I really didn't expect this.

Sivuyile:"Im glad you love it my love."

Me:"My God! I can't wait to take beautiful snaps with this baby."

Sivuyile:"Ey you and pictures."

Me:"Selfies are life."

Sivuyile:" You are my life." He held my waist. That was random. I turned and he gave me a mind blowing kiss. Just when he was shoving his hand in my track pants, I stopped him. "What?" He mumbled in my mouth. I gently pushed him away.

Me:"Your friend is waiting for you downstairs."

Sivuyile:"Ay baby, he will understand. I need you right now." He placed my hand in his hard on.

Me:"Hay Sivuyile, leaving yjur friend on his own is rude hle. We will do this tonight, I promise."

Sivuyile:"I want you now nje." He was nibbling on my ear.

Me:"Mmmhmm."

Sivuyile:"I'll be quick."

Me:"As if. Stop it hle."

Sivuyile:"You kodwa hay baby." I wanted to laugh cause he really wanted this. "Kancinci mntuwam. I haven't been in there in a long time." That's true, I kinda missed uJama. I grabbed his face and kissed him, he gladly responded while laying me on the bed....

Me:"Whuu!" I said breathing loudly. We were now sweating and panting. That was one hell of a session we had there.

Sivuyile:"I need that. I'm never going away again." I laughed.

Me:" What of you do get the contract?"

Sivuyile:"Ill make a plan." I laughed cause I knew he would never do that.

Me:"Let me go take a shower before you sell me dreams. He pulled me back to him when I attempted to get up.

Sivuyile:"I want to go again." Sivuyile's sex drive was hard to keep up with sometimes.

☆

☆

☆

☆

THANK YOU FOR THE 10K LIKES 😄 😊 😌 🌻 🌸 ❤️ ❤️ ❤️ ❤️ ❤️ 🥂 🥂

#Insert46

□

●

□

●

□

°•SIVUYILE•°

What a great woman I was blessed with. Even though it's only been a few months we've been together I still look at her and feel blessed, when I count my blessing I name her too. She's too perfect, yes I said it perfect. The thought of another man touching her or looking at her in an inappropriate way makes me go wild, that's why I was so furious when I saw that message. And whenever I am deeply hurt by something, I push people away and drink my pain away hence the late night drinking. My biggest fear is losing her, I know I am a jerk and an asshole, she might get tired of my ass and leave, I'm even more scared at the fact that if I do something that will make her leave the ancestors won't be by my side, they will be by her side. She doesn't know this yet and I don't intend on telling her because it might make me lose her when I fuck up, not that I am planning on fucking up just that you never know what the future holds for us. Selfish as it may sound, am only planning to tell her this when I can see that she is deeply in love with me. We had just finished our love making session, we were getting ready to go downstairs and join Lungani. I don't even know why he's still here cause he's making me lose out on spending time in bed with my wife. I need to bond with her in a special way, if you know what I mean. I mean I was in Durban for almost a week and when I came back things got out of hand. I need time with my wife.

We went downstairs hand in hand, her hand felt soft, I've never felt like this about a woman before, sure there was this one particular woman I was head over heels with, but see with Lunathi it's different, it's like I have found a missing puzzle to my puzzled life.

Me:" And then nina?" I asked when I saw all my friends sitting with Lungani in the lounge.

Lungani:"Ask them ntwana, I don't even know what they want here cause no one called them."

Me:"You are also not supposed to be here. Because of you I am missing out on giving my wife the best orga-"

Lunathi:" OKAY! Hello guys." She said with a smile, that was gladly returned from friends. "Don't mind this one, he's been grumpy since morning."

Me:"Hah baby."

Themba:"Maybe he needs some loving." He winked.

Lunathi:"I think that's my cue to leave. Have you eaten?"

Them:"No!" They said in unison, even if they did eat they weren't going to admit it because these ass want my wife to cook for them, imagine the disrespect.

Lunathi:"Okay I'll make you something to eat in the meantime while I start with the pots."
Manxele walked in with Chulu in her arms, she greeted before handing over her to her mom.

Manxele:"She's coming down with something she's been restless the whole day. I thought she might want to be in her mother's care."

Lunathi:"Its okay Mah. Thanks." She left

Nka:"Can I hold her please."

Themba:"I doubt she will want to leave her mother's hands."

Me:"But I'm sure she will want her daddy."

Ayanda:"Ayy marn don't say that. That s a sexual term now."

Me:"To you childless idiots, not to me." I reached out my hands to Chulu, this girl just looked at them and laid on her mother's shoulder, much to the guys' amusement. They laughed out loud. Such betrayal Chulu! "Mommy is going to cook sweetheart. Come to daddy." Her lips started quivering, next thing a crying sound escaped her lips.

Lunathi:" Sivuyile marn." She was patting Chulu's back gently

Me:" What did I do? She can't even hear me."

Lunathi:"Drop your hands cause she doesn't want you." I dropped my hands.

Ayanda:"ukhalisa ingane manje, uyiflop kodwa wena." They laughed.

Me:" You have to cook babe. I'll take care of her." She looked at me before handing a very unhappy Chulu to me, heh this girl how can she treat her own father like this. I went sit down with, she wasn't even looking at me, her eyes were up to Lunathi,traitor. When Lunathi turned to walk to the kitchen,the lil traitor started crying once again.

Themba:"umenzi umntwana(What did you do to the child?) Why doesn't she want you." These niggas were enjoying this shit.

Me:"Calm down baby. Mommy has to cook." I tried to calm her down but the lil miss wasn't having any of it.

Lunathi:"Just give her to me."

Me:" Are you sure?"

Lunathi:"Yes. Themba please pass me that towel."

Themba:"its bhuti Themba." We laughed. He passed the towel to her.

Lunathi:" Thank you BHUTI Themba." She emphasized on bhuti.

Themba:"Good girl."

Me:"So what are you going to do? Do you want me to cook?"

All of them:"Nooooo!" Hawu!

Me:"Excuse me, what's wrong with my cooking?"

Nka:"Its poisonous, we are not planning on dying today so please help us."

Lungani:"Unless you have pastor Makamu's number on speed dial then you can cook."

Me:"Haters."

Lunathi:"Its fine, I'll manage. I'll just put her on my back until she falls asleep."

Me:"Let me help you with that." I stood up. "Shhh I'm only helping you." I said to a very mean looking Chulu. I placed her on her back and covered her with a towel.

Ayanda:"Ya tefa yeer."

Me: "Tell me about it."

Lunathi: "Leave my baby alone tuu." She turned and left to the kitchen, I sat down on the couch with a smile on my face. That was a very beautiful sight.

Nka: "Ntwana you are blessed!"

Me: "I know man, I know."

Themba: "I'm glad to see that you guys have sorted out your issues."

Me: "Yeah. I kinda overreacted. Well I jumped into conclusions."

Them: "As always."

Me: "Hey! What's that supposed to mean?"

Ayanda: "Nothing, just that you tend to overreact most of the time."

Me: "Yeah I know."

Themba: "So kak'hle kak'hle what happened."

Me: "Eyy khona enye ibhari efuna umntuwam (there's this fool that wants my person.) And iserious lentwana from what I heard. He happens to be friends with Asenathi's boyfriend, that's how he got the numbers."

Lungani: "Asenathi has a boyfriend?" I looked at him with a warning look.

Me: "That's what I just said mos." Lungani has lusted over Asenathi ever since he met her, now Asenathi is my cousin (which makes her my sister) and I am not about to let her be played by Lungani. Yeah sure my nigga was committed to a girl not so long ago, but he had side pieces and that's not what I want my sister to be caught up in all that bullshit. Plus this guy just got he's heart broken and he was talking about getting a rebound girl and my sister is not that.

Lungani: "Oh." The gents laughed. They know about The "crush" he has on her.

Themba: "So you were sayign about Asenathi's BOYFRIEND." He said cracking himself up, he's stupid.

Me: "The fool stole Lunathi's number from Ase's phone and gave them to that guy."

Ayanda: "That's not cool. Why would he do that?"

Me: "Guess he was trying to help his friend get a chick that he likes. My wife!" This whole Busani guy thing wasn't sitting with me well, think that this is the guy that she's sees everyday at school pisses me off.

Themba: "Maybe you should have a talk with this guy."

Me: "I was thinking the same thing, but I think that's a bit immature."

Nka: "Immature for who? Ntwana that dude is serious about getting your woman and I'm sure he's not going to stop at nothing to get her. Wena you just need to roll up on him and tell him what's what! He can't take you for a poes."

Me: "Nah man. I think I will let this one slide."

Ayanda: "Question is, is he going to let HER slide?" Damn!

Themba:"That's a good question."

Me:"I can't be running after a nigga telling him to stay away from my woman as if I'm a high school kid." I can't "anyway I bought her a ring, that will sure make him stay away." Yes I did buy Lunathi a ring, as much as we are practically married I am still scared of asking her to wear my ring, stupid I know. I don't know whether I should maybe do a romantic set up and give it to her, or I should just give it to her and tell her to put it on. I'm just confused.

Themba:"Yes boy! Now all that's left is white wedding."

"ooooo who's getting married." She said walking in with a tray of sandwiches.

Themba:"A friend of ours, you don't know him." Lol, that was a nice save.

Lunathi:"mmmh nice. And they are having a white wedding? Cool."

Ayanda:"My God, girls and white weddings."

Lunathi:"Not all girls love whit wedding Ayanda hle."

Ayanda:"Wena do you like a white wedding?" I like where this convo is going.

Lunathi:"Not really. Actually I don't like a white wedding. I'd chose traditional weddings over and over again." Wow!

Lungani:"Clever choice makoti."

Me:"She's still not sleeping?" I was referring to Chulu.

Lunathi:"I doubt she will. She's been a bit quiet though. My poor baby is sick."

Me:"Uyatefa qha."

Lunathi:"Mxm. Can two people come and take the plates and the juice." Nkazimulo and Ayanda followed her to the kitchen. They returned with plates, glasses and a bottle of juice.

Themba:"I think I want to get married now." We laughed. "Dude I want to have your life. Jonga nje, you go to bed on a full stomach, you wake up to a beautiful face every day. You get to watch your wife walk around the kitchen with your baby on her back, that's some shit right there. That must be thee most beautiful sight you have ever seen."

Me:"It is ntwana. And I am sure with Thandiwe I wasn't going to experience this."

Nka:" You are one lucky mother fucker."

Themba:"So tell me, how's it going with the divorce?" Yeah that!

Me:"She's refusing to sign the divorce papers, she says she deserves half of everything I own."

Ayanda:"I thought you guys signed a Prenup."

Me:"We did. I don't know why she's acting like this, even after I offered to give her a R10000 monthly allowance. She still doesn't want to sign the papers."

Lungani:"What is she going to do with half of your shares? She can't even run a salon or a tuck shop. She's being ambitious."

Me:"And I want to get this over and done with so I can marry Lunathi lawfully. Change her surname and all that shit."

Themba:"I though her surname was changed."

Me:"That was the plan. But things didn't happen as planned. We don't even have a marriage certificate, her ID is still under the Mokoena surname."

Themba:" You need to do that soon before she graduates because it will be more complicated once she graduates."

Me:"As soon as that bitch signs the papers I'm getting the ball rolling."

Themba:"Maybe we can ask Luzuko to help us with this. Maybe one of his thugs can shake her up a bit and force her to sign the papers."

Nka:"Ehh now you want to call gangsters on the poor girl."

Ayan:"Poor girl yamasimba. She deserves it."

Me:"That's a great idea. I'll call Luzuko first thing tomorrow."

We sat around the lounge talking and catching up. Later on Lunathi was done with dinner, we sat around the dinning table and had a very nice meal prepared by my beautiful wife. The guys could not stop complimenting her cooking skills, Themba ended up taking a skhaftin.

We went to bed with Chulu since she didn't want to be away from her mom which sucked for me because that mean no goodnight and morning glory for me, but I was happy that I was sleeping with the both of them, my heart felt complete.

○

●

°•BOITUMELO•°

Damn! I have classes today. I thought as I switched off my alarm. I woke up and took a long relaxing bath, I had time to do all that since I woke up early. I got out the bath and dried my body, I wrapped the towel around my body then I went to wake Sivuyile up.

Sivuyile:"Shit!"

Me:"What's wrong?" He uncovered his lower body and I was greeted by his erection, I laughed. "Take a cold shower baby."

Sivuyile:"How about you take a cold one with me?"

Me:"Sh-" baby cries. "Ahh unfortunately the madam is awake, so sorry boss."

Sivuyile:" You can take her to Mam'Luvo nje baby."

Me:" You will be late for work stop asking me for sex and go take a shower."

Sivuyile:"Tjoh! Uyavimba baby shame." She got up the bed and went to the bathroom.

Me:"Morning my sweetie pie." I took a bottle and placed it in her mouth while balancing it with a pillow so that I wouldn't have to hold it for her. I lotioned my body and then I went to the closet to look for something to wear. See this is what always makes me late, I just sit in this closet and look at each an every clothing I have and still struggle to come up with an outfit. I heard the bathroom door opening and closing.

Me:"Babe."

Sivuyile:"Yes my love."

Me:" Could you come here for a sec." He came. "What should I wear?" He looked at me with a weird look, then he went straight to my dress section he took out the most hideous dress out of

all my dresses. It was not really hideous, I just don't like it it made me look like a mom, I need to throw it away cause I never wear it.

Sivuyile: "This." He said with a smile.

Me: "That?" I frowned.

Sivuyile: "Yes. What's wrong with it?"

Me: "Its ugly, I don't like it. It makes me look fat."

Sivuyile: "No it doesn't." He's only seen me wearing it once, what does he know. "This dress is perfect."

Me: "You know what babe, I think I will be fine. I will choose my own outfit."

Sivuyile: "Hawu. Thats what I get for helping? Heh hay alright." I laughed.

Me: "You tried lover, you tried."

Sivuyile: "Mxm." He went out the closet. I laughed, my God I love him so bad! I went through my closet for a few minutes, I finally settled for my black Adidas leggings, a black Adidas hoody and my Adidas sneakers.

Me: "Lover where's your Adidas cap?" He was fixing his tie in the mirror.

Sivuyile: "You took it a month back."

Me: "I brought it back."

Sivuyile: "No you didn't, it's not on the closet." Trust Sivuyile to lie about stupid things, he didn't want me to wear that cap cause I don't bring it back once I take it. I always tell him that what's his is mine mos. I went back to the closet and found it on his side. I wore it on my maroon bob weave and applied my red matte Lipstick. I was slaying I'm telling you. I just felt like looking pretty today, plus I was meeting up with my siblings after class, I phoned them with Sivuyile's phone since mine was charging.

Sivuyile whistled when I walked out the closet.

Sivuyile: "mfazi kabani lo?(Who's wife is this?) She can't be mine, mna I married a very ugly human being." Just as I was blushing he had to spoil it, mxm.

Me: "Where's Chulu?"

Sivuyile: "I took her to Mam'Luvo. You look beautiful my love." I blushed.

Me: "Thank you baby."

Sivuyile: "Are you sure you are still going to school?"

Me: "No I'm going on a date with some guy I met yesterday at the mall." He laughed.

Sivuyile: "Well do tell that guy that you have a husband who has a gun and he's not afraid to use it." I laughed at that, he doesn't own a gun.

Me: "Don't you have a meeting today?"

Sivuyile: "I do. But it's at 12. I'm going to start at the surgery then go to ZC later on. The Durban guy said he has made his decision."

Me: "Well I hope you get the deal."

Sivuyile: "Me too. We need this."

Me: "Fingers crossed."

Sivuyile: "Hay I'm driving you to campus today, people need to see you getting dropped off by your husband." Wow!

Me: "Use the polo please, I don't want any nasty stares."

Sivuyile: "They have to stare. They must know that the queen has arrived! If I had my Porsche I was gonna use it, but I guess we will settle for the GLA." I rolled my eyes. "Let's go honey." I didn't kiss Chulu goodbye today, I didn't want her to cry when I left. I think she's coming down with a flu that's why she's so clingy. When we got to Campus, my friends were there standing a bit far from where we were parked. Sivuyile came to my side and opened the door for me, which was weird cause he never does that. My friends were standing there with Mark and Busani, I wonder what Mark was doing here.

Me: "This is new. You opening the door for me?" He laughed.

Sivuyile: "You are too hot to open the door for yourself."

Me: "This is the most simple outfit that you are fussing over."

Sivuyile: "Babe, your curves are out. You look sexy as fuck in that simple outfit, and face is beautiful."

Me: "Must be the cap." This entire time he was holding my waist and I his chest.

Sivuyile: "No it's not. You are always beautiful. With and without the cap." I blushed.

Me: "Well I need to go. They are waiting for me." He turned to look where I was pointing.

Sivuyile: "And who are those guys they are standing with?" Oh hell No!

Me: "I don't know them, I've never seen them before." Ayy forgive me, I don't want any drama here on campus.

Sivuyile: "Mmmh. Gimme a kiss." He didn't have to ask me twice. I gave him a lingering kiss. "Enjoy your day."

Me: "I love you."

Sivuyile: "Not more than I do my love." He kissed my forehead. He went to the side of the car, he got in and drove off. I quickly walked to my girls, Busani clicked his tongue and left the minute I got there.

Me: "And then?"

Ase: "Don't mind him, he's crazy." I chuckled.

Zintle: "Bitch! Look at you glowing and all. I see you got your man back."

Me: "Yes of course girl. I'm so happy, and guess what bitches?"

Ase: "You know I don't play no guessing games."

Me: "Mxm. Party pooper." I took out my brand new iPhone from pocket. "Bam!" I held it out for them. They started screaming and jumping up and down.

Zintle:"We've been waiting for you to join the Apple world."

Me:"well girls welcome the new member of the Apple world." We screamed. Mark was just standing there looking at us as if we are crazy. "Mark, aren't you supposed to be in school?"

Mark:"I am. I just wanted to come here and apologise to you face to face. I didn't mean to disrespect you by giving Busani your numbers, and I didn't know that you were in a relationship."

Ase:"marriage babe, marriage. Not relationship nje qha!"

Mark:"Yeah I'm really sorry. And please do apologise to the Prince for me." Of course he knows my husband.

Me:"I will certainly do that. And you are forgiven Mark."

Mark:"Thank you B." He gave me a hug. "Now if you will excuse me ladies, I have a class to attend." He kissed his girlfriend goodbye then he left.

Ase:"Girl you should have seen Busani's fave when you got of the car." She said as we walked to class.

Zintle:"He looked like he was ready to explode."

Ase:"I could feel him blow some air on my weave through his nostrils." We laughed.

Me:"What was he doing with you vele?"

Ase:"He said he was waiting for you. We told me to leave but he wasn't having it."

Zintle:"He didn't know that he was going to get the surprise of his life." Beep! That was my phone.

"I didn't take you for one of those girls who settled for being side chicks. Well news flash, the Prince is happily married to his wife it would do you some good to remove yourself from him before you get your little heart broken. I care about you too much to see that happening.

BTW: You look beautiful today, as always.

Busani". Heh this motherfucker!

Me:"Mhlolo!"

Ase:"What's wrong?" I gave them my phone to read for themselves. These fools just burst out in laughter.

Zintle:"He doesn't know that you are the wife that he keeps talking about."

Ase:"Girl. You need to update your social media. People need to know that you are the crowned queen."

Me:"Oh come on, people do know that."

Ase:"No they don't. They only have pictures of your wedding which are not clear, and your wedding was months ago most of the people don't remember you. We need to keep you relevant."

Me:" Well I don't want fame." We got to our lecture room and sat down at the back.

Zintle:" Well fame is what you need to get rid of annoying asses like Busani, unless of course you like the attention his giving you."

Me:"What?! Hell No! It's just that I'm not ready for that kind of pressure, the media, taking pics left right and center,trying to act perfect. I can't do that, I'm sure people are not even interested in me."

Ase:"Oh trust me they are. Every time something about bhuti is posted, they always ask about you."

Me:" You are lying."

Ase:"I'm serious. Let me show you." He took out her phone and went on Instagram, she searched for a 'Xhosa Prince fans' page. She clicked on the recent picture, then showed me the comments. Most of them were about people asking for my picture, they wanted to see who I am.

Me:"This is nice picture hey."

Ase:"I didn't say look at your man." She took her from me.

Zintle:"So? Are we updating your social media accounts?"

Me:"I'll think about it." The lecturer got in and we started with the lesson.

•
◦

I was walked into the resturant were I was meeting my sibilings. I haven't seen them in almost a month, I really missed them.

Me:" Hello yous."

Bontle:"Baby."

Thabo:"Poonkie." I smiled as they stood up to hug me before I sat down.

Lizwi:" Look at you princess, you are glowing."

Me:"That is a compliment so thank you bhuti."

Bontle:"Maybe you are pregnant." I widened my eyes.

Thapelo:"Pregnant? How cause she's not sexually active." Oops!

Bontle:" You can never know my dear brother. We don't stay with her in that house." Wow! Bontle is really throwing me under the bus right now.

Lizwi:" How are your studies going?"

Me:"So far so good. I can really complain about anything. We actually starting with our tests soon."

Thabang:"I hope you are studying."

Me:"Of course I am. And you guys owe me, especially you abuti Lizwi."

Lizwi:"We owe you what now?"

Me:"Gifts. I passed my matric with flying colours and you guys didn't buy me gifts as your promised."

Thabo:"I don't remember promising you any gift."

Me:" You did. And if you don't buy it soon, I'm giving y'all silent treatment."

Thapelo:"Hah! You are not serious."

Me:"Oh yes I am brother."

Lizwi:"This is pure bullying."

Bontle:"It is my love. Imagine being bullied by a your little sister, how awful."

Me:"So it's settled, before the end of the month I am getting my gifts? Perfect!" I didn't wait for them to answer.

Bontle:"Heh Pookie. Your brother has a girlfriend."

Me:"Who? Abuti Thapelo?"

Thapelo:"Hell no!"

Bontle:"Thabo."

Me:" What? Who is it?" I was praying that it was not Zintle.

Bontle:"Some high school cheek. She is so cute hle wena and very humble I love her." Thanks God

Me:"You've already met her?"

Thabo:"Not by choice!" I laughed.

Bontle:" You were in public, there was no way I was going to drive past while I just saw my brother romancing a girl."

Me:"So what happened to feeling my friend?"

Lizwi:"That's what I would also like to know."

Thabo:"I never said I was feeling your friend, you guys just assumed I was."

Thabang:"Yeah taking her phone while she's talking to her boyfriend is not feeling her, hay sure."

Thapelo:"Not forgetting how he was starring at her on Christmas day."

Lizwi:"Dude, you even forgot to greet your sister." We laughed.

Thabo:"Look. What I have with Zintle is not love yo-" excuse me!

Me:"Woah! What you have?"

Thabang:"Thula wena(Shut up.)"

Thabo:"As I was saying... What I have with Zintle isn't love, it's just a strong attraction nothing much."

Me:" You mean you are attracted to her."

Thabo:"I included two people in that sentence lil sis, listen properly." He said in a Jacob Zuma accent.

Me:"Im confused."

Thapelo:"Ehh I think you and your best friend need to do some catching up, because ausi o morao(because sister you are behind.)" What the hell is going on here.

Bontle:"Nna I just hope wena Thabo you won't play that girl. She looks too cute to be hurt." I was no longer interested in this conversation, I was just thinking about Zintle and my brother. What could be going on between these two? And how long has it been going on for?



#TCOB

MEET SIVUYILE LEON DLAMINI

#Insert47



After spending time with my siblings I decided to go surprise Sivuyile at work. I got to the ZC building. I still remember it from when I came here with Mrs D to discuss wedding plans with Sivuyile and that jerk was rude to me. I went straight to the receptionist, it was still the same one(Stella).

Me:"Uh Hi."

Stella:"Hi." She wasn't even looking at me.

Me:"Is Sivuyile in?" She looked up at me

Stella:" You mean Mr Dlamini?"

Me:" Uhm yes, him."

Stella:"Do you have an appointment with him?"

Me:"No, but I'm sure he would like to see me."

Stella:" Well he's in a meeting right now, I can't call him. So why don't you go back home and make an appointment."

Me:" Why don't I make one now?"

Stella:" You need to call to make an appointment." Wow this girl is rude. She doesn't know who I am.

"Oh St- Babe!" That was MY man. "What are you doing here?"

Me:"I came to surprise you with a visit."

Sivuyile:" Well this is a pleasant surprise." He kissed my cheek. "Stella why do you have my wife standing here instead of sending her to my office?"

Stella:"Im sorry sir, I didn't know she was your wife. I'm sorry ma'am." Oh I'm ma'am now.

Sivuyile:"Next time don't make here wait her just send her through to my office. And please get Mr Singh a driver to take him to the hotel."

Stella: "Im on it sir."

Sivuyile: " And you madam, let's go this way. Let me take that." He took my bag and led the way to the elevator, his had was on the back of my waist.

Me: " You don't have a PA?" I asked when we passed an empty desk.

Sivuyile: "I do. I sent her on an errand. She should be back on an hour or so." She? Mmmh. "Make your self comfortable." I went to sit at the couch that had a cover table with a jar of sweets, I didn't waste any time I started munching on those sweets.

Me: " You don't even like sweets. Why do you have them in your office?"

Sivuyile: "They were a gift from Sandi last month."

Me: "Sandi?"

Sivuyile: "My PA." Heh!

Me: " Why was she buying you gifts?" He chuckled

Sivuyile: "To thank me for giving her a job."

Me: "Who does that?"

Sivuyile: "People with brains and good hearts."

Me: "Good heart neh? Well that's a stupid thing to do, and if she wanted to buy you a thank you gift she could have bought you something else, not sweets." He stood up from his chair and walked to me slowly with a silly smile on his face.

Sivuyile: "am I sensing the green monster?" Mxm.

Me: " What? Of course not. Why would I be jealous." He say next to me.

Sivuyile: "Jealous that someone is buying your handsome husband gifts."

Me: "That's ridiculous." His arms went around my waist.

Sivuyile: "Is it?" He whispered in my ear. Damn! I was flushed.

Me: "Yes. I'm not jealous."

Sivuyile: "Okay. If you say so." He kissed my neck. "How was your day at school?"

Me: "It was great, even though I almost slept throughout the last class."

Sivuyile: " Are you sure you are not pregnant?" Not him too. I moved away from him, well I didn't get far cause his arms were around me.

Me: "Yes I am. I got my period last month."

Sivuyile: " What about this month?"

Me: "my date hasn't arrived."

Sivuyile: "Mmmh, Okay. We've been having alot of unprotect sex you know?"

Me: " And I am on a contraceptives mister."

Sivuyile:"They are not a 100% babe." I wasn't enjoying this conversation.

Me:"I know that. Can we stop talking about this, please."

Sivuyile:"hay Okay. So how about we have some office sex?" He whispered in my ear in very seductive manner.

Me:"Im not in the mood." The whole pregnancy talk just put me off.

Sivuyile:"Oh come on."

Me:"No. And from now on we are going to use protection." I don't want to fall pregnant

Sivuyile:"Pro what? What's that? Where is it from? What does it look like?"

Me:"Im serious Sivuyile."

Sivuyile:"Hai ngeke baby. I'm not about to use protection with my wife."

Me:"Then we are abstaining ke."

Sivuyile:"What?! Hell No!"

Me:"Either that or protection."

Sivuyile:"Yoh hay kodwa baby. This is not fair."

Me:"Life is not fair my love."

Sivuyile:"Fine. Can we at least have 1 roundnyana right now." He sucked on my neck.

Me:"Mmmh." He turned my head and we kissed. He laid me on my back on the sofa his lips not leaving mine, the kiss was getting heated, he was rubbing my vagina on top of my leggings. He pulled my leggings down to my knees together with my panties. I heard him unbuckling his pants, I broke the kiss. "Do you have a condom?"

Sivuyile:"No. I'll pull out baby." His eyes were small and red. He proceeded with undoing his belt, unzipped and Jama was out. He went back to my lips, opening my legs a bit wide, soon he was thrusting in me deep. The office was filled with our sexual moans and groans, each stroke came with an amazing feeling. Few thrusts later I had a mind blowing orgasm. He took tissue from his desk and wiped the juices off my nana.

Me:" How long do you still have to be here for?" I pulled my leggings up.

Sivuyile:"I have a last meeting in an hour, then I will be done for the day."

Me:"Weeh. Then I should leave."

Sivuyile:"Damn, I feel used. After having sex you want to go home? That hurts." I laughed at his dramatic gesture.

Me:"I've got what I wanted, there's no need for me to stick around."

Sivuyile:"You wound me fancy face." I laughed. "Stay, we will go back home together."

Me:"Im tired."

Sivuyile:" You will sleep on the sofa baby."

Me:"Fine."

Sivuyile:"That's my girls." He pecked on my lips.

As if he let me sleep, he made me help him prepare for his meeting, basically I was his 'sound board' how exciting *rolling eyes*. I tried dosing off when he left for the meeting but I was woken up by a call from Ase.

Me:"Yah."

Ase:" Have you thought about it yet?"

Me:"It hasn't even been a day Nathi."

Ase:" Well you need to think fast, cause a more people are asking about you. Oh and tell Sivuyile I said he's office needs colour."

Me:"Wait! How did you know I am in Sivuyile's office?"

Ase:"Check Sivuyile's Instagram. My man is here, bye doll. Ohh I'm sleeping over tonight we need to fix your social accounts." She hung up. I didn't waste anytime, I went straight on Instagram and search for Sivuyile, I went to his story and there was a boomerang of me eating sweets, he must have taken it when we just got here. He wrote "A surprise visit from the wife." He hit my face with a heart emoji. I'm glad that he understands that I am not ready to be in the public eye as yet.

•
◦

We just got home and Asenathi was already here sitting in the lounge with Chulu on her lap.

Ase:"My God! Remind me never to have a baby. Ziyatefa ezinto year." We laughed.

Me:" You just need to have a little bit of paintence and you will see what a wonderful angel she is."

Ase:"Angel of terror neh?"

Me:"Mxm. Gimme my daughter, how dare you call her angel of terror." She laughed as I took Chulu. My baby was really sick, she wasn't even smiling at me, but the minute I took her she laid her head on my chest with a pacifier in her mouth.

Sivuyile:"We should take her to a doctor tomorrow."

Me:"Yeah. I will skip my morning class."

Ase:"Shame the angel of terror is sick."

Me:"If you keep on calling her that, I will leave her in your room.whike you are sleeping so that she can wake you up with her wailing."

Ase:" You wouldn't dare."

Me:"Carry on calling her that and you will see."

Ase:"Yuuu,ungcolile ke wena.(You are evil)" we laughed.

Sivuyile:"Let me go and change." He went upstairs with both our bags.

Ase:"Give me your phone?"

Me:" Why?"

Ase:"Just give it to me."

Me:"Wait I need to call Zee first."

Ase:"use the house phone." Ase can be a bully sometimes. I gave her my phone and went to use the house phone to call Zintle.

Zintle:"Bestie wam!"

Me:"What's going on between you and my brother?"

Zintle:" Uhm uh which one?"

Me:"Don't act stupid Zee, you know exactly who I am talking about."

Zintle:" Okay look Booty I was going to tell you but I was afraid of your reaction, I'm sorry friend. I should have told you when it started."

Me:"Wow Zintle! So what? You guys are dating now? How long has this been going on for?"

Zintle:"2 months. And no we are not dating, we are just enjoying each other's company."

Me:" And I'm sure your genitals are enjoying each other too." I was annoyed more than anything. I was pissed that MY best friend decided to hide such from me. "What about Thami? Where does he stand in all of this?"

Zintle:" You know I love Thami. What he doesn't know won't hurt him. "

Me:" Well Thabo has a girlfriend now."

Zintle:"I know." Heh the chill in her voice.

Me:"Zintle do you realise that you could potentially hurt two people in the worst way possible? How cruel are you?"

Zintle:"They won't find out about this."

Me:"I actually can't believe this right now. You need to stop whatever it is that you are doing with my brother and focus on Thami. From the way Bontle was describing Thabo's girl, she doesn't deserve this so stop it before someone gets hurt." She kept quiet. "I hope you heard me Zintle." I dropped the call. When I got back to Asenathi she was busy on my phone.

Ase:"Im done setting up your new Instagram account. Twitter you can use your old one and Facebook too." I placed a sleeping Chulu on the couch.

Me:"So what now?"

Ase:" You post pictures."

Me:" And how is that going to make people notice me? They don't know me well."

Ase:"I just sent the person in charge of bhuti's fan page your user name and Twitter handle, soon your picture will be posted on that page and he will tag you, then voila people will know you!"
Wow!

Me:"But first I need to tell Sivuyile about this."

"Tell me about what?"

Ase:"oh that she's ready to be in the public eye."

Sivuyile:"Wow. Really babe? You don't know how much my publicist has been hounding me about introducing you to the public apparently it will be good for my image."

Me:"Hah! You want to use me."

Sivuyile:"Yes of course my darling."

Me:" You are not even denying it." He chuckled.

Sivuyile:" Why should I?"

Me:"Mxm." He laughed.

Sivuyile:"Thank you for convincing her cuz."

Ase:"I will take that thanks in a form of some payment."

Sivuyile:"Gold digger!"

Ase:"Thats me alright." We laughed.

Sivuyile decided to order take a ways for dinner since I didn't have time to cook. After eating everyone went to their room to sleep and once again we slept with Chulu.

■

□

□

■

#TCOB

MEET BOITUMELO BRITTANY 'LUNATHI' MOKOENA/DLAMINI

#Insert48

○

●

○

●

○

My life is so simple, all I ever do is go to school come back home bond with Chulu, cook and study that's my life.

Today was Friday and that meant I only had 1 class today. If it was up to me I wouldn't even be go to school because I feel it's a waste of time and energy, but Mr Dlamini would never allow me to do that. He only wants me to miss school when he says so, mxm. Yesterday we did take Chulu to the doctor and he just said she's coming down with flu, he gave us a few medication and drew some blood just to do some few tests,Sivuyile insisted on that. I was relieved that it was nothing serious, well we do still have to wait for the results even though the doctor is adamant that it's only flu.

I was in the bathroom brushing my teeth when something disturbed my sight as I was wiping my mouth! I couldn't believe my eyes, it was big,shiny and it wrapped around my finger very comfortably. I'm surprised I only saw it now, this entire time I didn't feel anything. When I went to sleep last night I didn't have a ring on and now I wake up with a shiny rock on my finger! I couldn't help but scream and jump up and down. So my Sivuyile decided to put a ring on my finger while I was sleeping? Well that's funny, I didn't know him to be a coward. Nonetheless I was still very happy about the ring, even though I got it in a not so romantic way. Which explains why I woke up to an empty side of his bed, he must have slipped it on before he left for work, wow! He deserves a romantic dinner tonight, since he can't be romantic I will do all the work for him. My mood was bright as the sun today, I took a bubble bath, I felt like my body needed to celebrate. After bathing I wore my bright yellow short summer dress and my white sandals, I chose these colours because they represented my mood. After taking everything I will need I went out,got into the car and drove to school,well Sizwe was driving. I was already late because of the bubble bath I decided

take, the lecture was already in motion. I quietly walked into my seat and sat down, the lecturer continued with the teaching and this time around I was actually paying attention to what he was saying.

After class my friends were waiting for me outside, I walked to them.

Ase: "Girl have you seen your followers?"

Me: "No. I haven't logged into insta today."

Zintle: "30K followers already!"

Me: "30 what?! No kidding?"

Zintle: "I swear to God."

Me: "I guess people liked the few pictures we've posted so far."

Ase: "You need to upload everyday girl to keep it alive."

Me: "I'm still not sure if I am ready for this. Do you know last night I got called by the Grip editor, he said he wanted an exclusive interview with me. I don't understand how it's going to be exclusive since I'm already out there in the media." We were now sitting at the cafeteria.

Zintle: "Wena what did you say?"

Me: "I turned it down. I know I've agreed to update my social life, but that doesn't mean I will be doing interviews with magazines and tabloids hay no."

Zintle: "Well too late. Daily newspaper has already done a piece on you. I don't even know how they got your details."

Me: "They must have done their research like the ones who wrote about my wedding."

Ase: "Well you my sister are heading for fame."

Me: "I don't want fame!" I really didn't.

Zintle: "In your case it's inevitable. Your husband is a famous Prince after all." Shoot me!

Me: "I was never ready for this." I put my left hand on my forehead unintentionally.

Ase: "Wait! What's that?"

Me: "What's what?" I moved my hand while looking at her. She took my left hand and pointed my finger.

Ase: "This." I smiled.

Me: "Well I'm assuming this is an official stamp to my taken status." They looked at each other and screamed with smiles on their faces grabbing the attention of students that were in the cafeteria.

Zintle: "Finally! We've been waiting for this ring."

Ase: "Tell us everything, how did he do it? Did he get down on one knee and asked you with tears on his face? Was the house decorated with roses? What? Tell us tell us." She's crazy. I laughed.

Me: "Uh actually there's was none of that. I just woke up to this on my finger. No romantic gesture whatsoever."

Ase:"Wait what?! He didn't ask you properly?"

Me:"Nope. He just slipped this on my finger while I was sleeping and when I woke up today he was already gone." Zintle laughed.

Ase:"Wow! I am so disappointed. In fact I am ashamed,ashamed to call him my cousin! Who does that mara? That's not how you propose to a lady."

Zintle:"Technically these people are already married so he doesn't need to propose plus I think this way was cute. Maybe he was too nervous to ask her while she was looking at him."

Ase:"They are not lawfully married. And cute yani wena? There's nothing cute about this. First of all bhuti didn't not court B himself,the ancestors helped him and now he can't do a simple thing on his own? Hay shame undiphoxile." I wanted to laugh at how her face looked right now. She was really shocked that there was no romantic gesture like in the movies.

Zintle:" Well at least our girl has got the ring now and that means the likes of Busani will stay away from now on."

"Don't be so sure about that boo." Oh hell No! Satan's agent is here.

Zintle:"Oh trust me I am."

Busani:" How are you my princess?" He was looking at me. "So do I have to bow when I greet you now?" He smiled, I maintained my straight face.

Ase:"Where do you think this is? Nigeria? Ungazosqhela wena."

Me:"What do you want Busani?"

Busani:"To talk to you."

Me:"No! I don't want to talk to you."

Busani:"When you are not busy then."

Me:"Im not busy right now but I don't want to talk to you, not now, not tomorrow not ever! If you know what's good for you, you will stay the hell away from me!" I was done being nice.

Busani:"Woah my lady, I just want to talk."

Me:"We have nothing to talk about marn Busani!"

Busani:"Oh but we do. My feelings matter too."

Ase:"Heh hay! Wena you are posses I swear."

Me:"I don't care about your feelings Busani! We will never be together, I am a married woman. You see this right here on my finger proves that I am taken."

Zintle:" You don't even have to explain yourself to him B, he knows very well that you are married to the Prince!"

Busani:"I don't care about that. I for one know that you are not happy in that marriage, I know how these arranged marriages work." Oh hell No he didn't!

Ase:"Heh hay wena you are truly satan's agent! No in fact ungosatane uqobo lwakhe! Get it through your thick skull,awufunwa! She doesn't want you in English ke bhuti! Tshin,caba siza'xakwa nguwe kwesiskolo!" I laughed a little at the way she was acting.

Busani:"Asenathi I would like it if you -"

Ase:"Haisuka! Give us some space to breath bhuti, your presence is polluting the air." Zintle burst out with laughter while I was still maintaing my little laugh,Asenathi had a straight face and Busani looked pissed as hell. He turned to look at me.

Me:"You heard her, and if you don't stop bothering me I will file a harassment complaint."

Ase:" Make it a sexual harassment complaint babes azonya nyi! Nxah! Bloody rich kids."

Busani:"Fine then butterfly, I will leave you alone from now on."

Zintle:"Hallelujah." He gave me one look before he departed from our table.

Ase:"That guy is obsessed and it's not cute! I need to tell Mark to speak to him,this is not healthy."

Me:"At all. It's disturbing actually. I need to tell Sivuyile about this."

Zintle:" You should. We don't know what that crazy head might do next."

Me:"Don't scare me Zintle. You know how paranoid I get."

Zintle:"Sorry." Me and Zintle were a bit okay after the call, she did assure me that whatever is/was going on between him and Thabo is just sex and it was over, I'm not sure if I believe her or not. I will be honest I don't want any of my friends dating my brothers,no I can't have that cause when they break up or fight with their partner I will also be affected and they will expect me to choose a side and I don't turn on blood no matter what, I love my friends way too much to lose them because of a senseless relationship with one of my brothers. I was still mad that she didn't tell me about what was going on between them, we were and to be best friends but she's hiding stuff like this from me.

Ase:"When is bhuti leaving for Durban?" Oh yeah there's that. Sivuyile did get the deal they were pitching for in Durban, this means he has to go to Durban for a few weeks to ensure that the project takes off well before he can send the project manager to oversee everything, it was such a hard thing to accept. I couldn't cope woth him being gone for a week,how much more is it going to be when it's more than one week. However he did assure me that he will be home every weekend,so I guess that does make thongs a little better.

Me:"I don't know hey, he hasn't said anything about this trip."

Ase:"He should leave soon, I want to move in." I chuckled, if only she knew how much I don't want him to leave. Beep! Speak of the devil and he shall appear,or text rather in this situation.

"I hope you liked the little surprise I left on your finger. I'll be honest with you babe, I was to nervous to do it the proper way so I thought why not do it the simplest way possible. I love you Mrs Dlamini and I am more than blessed to have you in my life, enjoy your day." By the time I was done reading the text my cheeks were burning from all the blushing.

Zintle:"And then wena? Let me see." She snatched my phone they both read the message. "Ncoah! Won't you look at that the Prince of the Xhosa Kingdom can write a sweet texts, shocking." I laughed and took phone from her.

Ase:"Heh! Xhosa Kingdom men are very romantic wena Zintle." Not my man,but ke

Me:"Tell him Ase. They are thee most romantic men on earth." Don't look at me like that, I have to defend my man.

Ase: "You know I wanted to see Busani's face when he found out you are the Prince's wife he was talking about." She laughed out loud. "But I did get to hear his disappointed slash shocked voice." She laughed again, must have been a funny hearing.

Me: "How did you hear it?"

Ase: "Yesterday he called Mark and Mark was out of the room, so as a sensible girlfriend I answered the call, he did not even wait for me to talk he just starting talking about how he just found out that you are the crowned princess and how stupid he feels. Yeey! It was a lot... I just dropped the call and laughed till I couldn't anymore." Asenathi is a rare crazy breed. "Damn! I should have recorded him!" We laughed along with her.

Zintle: "B what did you feed Busani? He can't stay away from you." We laughed.

Me: "I wish I knew."

Ase: "Maybe I should hook him up with one of my friends from the village. I see he likes them innocent bantu." We laughed.

Me: "You are crazy. Anyway ladies, I have to go I need to do some shopping."

Zintle: "We are coming with you." Ayy no.

Me: "Not that kind of shopping Zee."

Ase: "It doesn't matter, we are coming with." No! I have to do this alone. "Nisahleli? Let's go." She was already on her feet with her bag, I guess I have no choice but to allow them to come with me. We went out the campus, I told Sizwe to drive us to the mall.

Zintle: "So what are we here for?" She asked as we entered the mall

Me: "Im planning a very romantic dinner for me and Sivuyile, just to thank him for the ring."

Ase: "Girl you don't need to thank him with dinner. All you have to do is give him sex all night long then you are done."

Me: "We have sex every night."

Ase: "I said all night long. And I'm not talking about the boring married couple sex, I mean the sexy slutty kinda sex. The one that will make him to never think about cheating on you ever in his entire life!" Exaggeration! As if there is something that will make men not cheat.

Zintle: "I agree with Nathi on this one. Romantic dinners are for anniversaries and stuff, not this particular situation." I shouldn't have brought them along.

Ase: "Infact! I know the perfect store to buy the perfect accessories for this night! Follow me girls." Now they are taking over my planning. We hurried behind her as she led us to the left wing of the mall to a small store written in bold letters "ADULT STORE!" Oh hell no! I'm not going in there! Mxm who am I kidding, Asenathi has already pulled me inside.

Me: "What are we doing here?"

Ase: "Getting you a sexy lingerie."

Me: "Im sure we would have got one at Victoria secret."

Ase: "We are not looking for THAT kind of lingerie. You need one with a special touch to it." We walked around the store until we reached the role playing section. I was just standing there looking at these two girls going looking through the outfits there, I didn't know what to do because this was completely out of my comfort zone, and this was not the idea I had in mind to thank my husband. These girl are going to be the end of me shame!

"Perfect!" She had a box in her hand, I didn't even know what was in there the box looked small.

Ase:"That's the one!" She said after checking the "product" in Zintle's hand. "Now we need toys."

Me:"For what now?"

Ase:"To add excitement to the bedroom." Why am I even allowing them to do this. We went to the toys section, I was so out of place here, there different kinds of equipments here, I'm talking from dildos,vibrators,whips,handcuffs and many other things. "I think these will do." She picked handcuffs, a blind fold and something I don't even know what it's called.

Me:"Woah! And itshoba?" They looked at me like I was crazy.

Ase:"This is not itshoba wena sbhanxa(fool.) It's a whip." Well it looks like it, the only difference is that it was made of leather and it didn't really have 'hair'. One thing I am sure about is that I am not going to whip Sivuyile, hell to the no!

Me:"I am not going to use that on Sivuyile."

Ase:" You don't have to whip him with it, just run it on his body slowly."

Me:"No! We are leaving that behind." I said putting my foot down. I knew that if we took it, it was going to be used on me.

Zintle:"Come on B."

Me:"Im serious. The cuffs and the blindfold are enough. No whips or anything more."

Ase:"Mxm. Uyabhora."

Me:"Ndiright." We went to the counter and I paid for the stuff, the cashier kept on giving me looks while scanning the products.

Ase:"Khona ingxaki sisi?(Is there a problem?)"

Cashier:"Oh uhm... No."

Ase:"Mmh I hope."

Cashier:"Im sorry." She put our things in a packet then we left.

Zintle:"Im hungry."

Me:"Me too."

Ase:"Let's go to Spur." We made our way to spur.

•
◦

One shot! Two shots of tequila! Why does he even have this in here? He must have come up with it on those days he was drinking like a fool. Focus Tumi stop worrying about a bottle of alcohol in your bathroom. Whoosa! Alright here goes nothing. Sexy position on lock down! Lights off! Only the side lamps are on. I can't believe I allowed them to convince me to wear such a revealing thing. It was see through at its highest potential, I was completely naked. Wait! The door is opening. He walked in and sat on the bed, good he didn't even see me standing there at the bedroom door.

Sivuyile:"Babe!"

Me:"Im right here lover." I tried to sound as seductive as I could. Sexy walk towards him. Boom! His eyes are all out, he looks like a hungry lion looking at its meal.

Sivuyile:"Woah! Wha-" finger on the lips.

Me:"Shhh." I pecked on his lips. Play pressed on the remote! Trey Songs playing lightly in the background! This is it! I swayed my hips side to side in a sexy manner, I moved a bit further from him and started dancing as exotic as I possibly can, I'm touching my body in a sexual way and twerking here and there. "Sit!" I say when he tries to come to me, he obeys. I walk to him and sit right on his dick, I start grinding on him and grinding using my ads and hips. I could hear him breathing heavily on my ear as his hands run through my breast over my silky gown. When I feel satisfied with his hard on. I stand up and walked to the side of my bed.

"Where are you going baby, we are not done as yet." His hoarse voice says. Oh yes we are not mister. I take out the blindfold and the cuffs from my drawer. I go back to him, his eyes are slightly open. I stand before him and let the gown slide off my body before giving him the 360 view.

"Shit!" He swears. I push him slightly on the bed before getting on top of him, I give him a full French kiss on his lips, he kisses me back hungrily with his hands on my butt. Okay! This is not part of the plan. I pull out of the kiss and get up slowly from him.

"Don't stop."

Me:"Follow me." He is quick to sit up and straight and stand up, I take his hand and lead him to the chair in the center of the room. Handcuffs and blindfold in the other hand. "Sit." He does. I sit on his lap, kissing his neck while talking off the his shirt with his help. I'm surprised he hasn't tried to take control of this situation. Vest is also off!

Sivuyile:"Woah! Handcuffs?" I was swinging them in the air.

Me:"Im in charge mister." I walk behind him, gently pull the arms to the back of the chair before cuffing them. "Shh." He was trying to protest about the blindfold.

Sivuyile:" But I want to see you."

Me:"Not now lover." Blindfold on! I'm on my knees now in front of him, unbuckling his belt, button off, zip down! Jama out, and his in my mouth within a second! He was already hissing, my tongue is massaging his head, in and out Jama goes, my hands are also doing the bit in this department. Right now I am concentrating on the head, my tongue is whirling and twirling on the head. This goes on for a few minutes until I feel my mouth is a bit tired. I get on top of him, with both my legs on the sides. I take uJama and direct him into my entrance before I sit comfortably.

"Fuck!" I started moving. Up and down! Rotation,up and down again. This man right here is groaning like a pig in pain, and I'm moaning and sweating. I am still grinding on him.

Sivuyile:"Fuck! Shit! I love you so much my love shit shit shit!"

Me:"I love you too my love. Ah ah ahhhhh." I release, just as I am taking a deep breath I feel myself bump, this man is helping himself to me. I carry on grinding and moving up and down, few minutes later I feel his hot seamen burst into me.

Sivuyile:"Damn!! What are you doing to me women." My arms were around him and my face in his neck. I uncuffed him, before I could even uncuff the second hand he had already picked me up up and walking to the bed with me. He pulled out and made me lean over the bed, while he stood behind me. I don't know how, but I felt him ripping off my lingerie, I wonder why he did that because this thing had a hole for a specific reason.

"Ahhh!" I screamed as he slammed himself in me. This was definitely going to be a night to remember.

All I can say is, after that round we made love all night long, taking a few breaks in between. I've never done so many positions in my one night, by the time we slept my body was in knots and I was tired, but I was a tired happy lady. I went to sleep with a smile on my face.

○

●

○

●

I'm a bit occupied right now my lovings. However I MIGHT bless y'all with another one tonight since I feel like this one is short.

#TCOB

#Insert49

○

●

○

●

○

The morning after! All I could feel were kisses on my mouth, that's when I woke up to see him close to my face kissing me.

Sivuyile:"Morning sleepy head." He pecked on my lips.

Me:"I will always say this, you are one creepy human."

Sivuyile:"Only to my wife."

Me:"And that's supposed to make me special?"

Sivuyile:"Oh yes wifey."

Me:"Woah!" I exclaimed as he pulled me on top of him. "What time is it?"

Sivuyile:"Time to give your man some loving."

Me:"My body is still sore from yesterday." He smiled very widely.

Sivuyile:" Whatever it is that possessed you last night, I love it!" He's being silly as always. "You really surprised me there wifey, I should buy you a ring more often." I roll my eyes.

Me:" You only buy a ring once, and this was a once in a lifetime experience dear husband."

Sivuyile:"oh really? That means you won't dance for me? No more handcuffs and that sexy lingerie?" He bit his lower lip.

Me:" Yes."

Sivuyile:"Never baby! At least once a month ke." I laughed.

Me:"So nna I should spoil you every month? Khante is this your salary?" He burst out with laughter.

Sivuyile:"The things you say kodwa wena." I joined him in laughter. "Honestly speaking my love, I really enjoyed myself last night, I'm happy that you are able to come out of your comfort zone for me my love and that makes me love you even more. I know that you are a very shy person, but you were able to do all that sexy stuff for me last night, it was the best night of my life I will never forget it." He was looking deep in my eyes while saying that, I couldn't help but give him a kiss, I didn't care about any morning breath.

Me:"We should wake up, am sure it's noon now." I got up from him and got off the bed. "Wake up mister and go take a shower."

Sivuyile:"I will only take one if you join me."

Me:"I feel like taking a looooong bath, with bath salts and stuff. I deserve it." He chuckled.

Sivuyile:" Well your wish is my command madam. I'll go run you a bath that you deserve right away." I smiled.

Me:"Thank you." He got off the bed and walked to the bathroom butt naked, uJama was dangling it was hard not to look. My God when did I become such a sexual person, I blame Sivuyile for this behaviour.

Few minutes later he called me to the bathroom and indeed the bathtub was filled with foam, and bath salts.

Me:"Aren't you joining me?"

Sivuyile:"Yoh hay baby, you know I don't do bathtubs."

Me:"Just this once. Khante where is your sense of romance?" He chuckled.

Sivuyile:"I left it with my ancestors." We laughed. I got into the bathtub while he went to the shower, he left the shower door open and he made sure to stand by the door, so I had a perfect view of my man.

Me:"Do you mind moving to the other side." I was getting horny and I sure didn't want to have sex this morning, my body won't allow me to. He gave me a sly smile.

Sivuyile:" Why? I want to see you nje baby." I cleared my throat.

Me:"Ohh *ahem* Okay." He chuckled.

Sivuyile:" You can look at him all day long baby, he's yours and yours alone." I don't want to look at 'him' because the more I look the hornier I get, but my eyes keep on betraying me. "You know you could just come here and get him." He's tempting me.

Me:"Get who?" I acted dumb, he laughed. I just laid my head and closed my eyes allowing the water to soothe my body.

Sivuyile:"Oh yeah! Baby, a business associate of mine invited us to a Braai." I opened my eyes and looked at him.

Me:"Us? Who's us?"

Sivuyile:"Me,you and Themba."

Me:"Oh and when is this Braai?"

Sivuyile:"This evening." My God! I was planning to relax and watch plenty movies today, but I guess I never get what I want.

I stayed in the bath for about 20 minutes or so, Sivuyile had long got out the shower. This man doesn't understand the term 'relax', because he's been talking to me ever since I got into this bathtub, but the bath did help relax my body even though my mind wasn't relaxed because of this guy.

We both headed down stairs after I got dressed in my simple dress. When we reached the lounge, I got a shock of my life. There in the lounge sat Thandiwe with an envelope in her hand, the minute she saw us she stood on her feet looking not so happy.

Sivuyile:"What the fuck are you doing here?!" I held his hand.

Thandi:"Mmmh I see the romance is booming between you. I didn't take you for a man stealer Boitumelo." Aibo!

Sivuyile:"Thandiwe! If you have nothing important to say, get the hell out of my house!" She gave me an ugly look before turning her attention to Sivuyile

Thandi:"Mxm,I just came to give you these." She handed him the envelope. "You know you didn't have to send your thug friends to make me sign these damn papers!"

Sivuyile:"If you hadn't tried to be a parasite and take what's mine it wouldn't have gotten there!."

Thandi:"I wasn't being a parasite, I just wanted what I deserve!"

Sivuyile:"Deserve?! You don't deserve a cent from me! Let alone a share in my company! You deserve nothing! What does a bitch like you know about owning shares?!" He was fuming. "I don't even know why I am wasting my breath on you. Get the fuck out of here and never set your stinking feet in this yard ever again Thandiwe Msomi!!"

Thandi:" This is how you treat me Sivuyile, after all the years we've been together? I do one stupid mistake and this is the treatment I get?"

Sivuyile:"Oh shut up and stop acting like a victim!" I was just standing there with my mouth shut.

Thandi:" And you are acting like a saint!! You Sivuyile are a serial cheater! How many times did I forgive you for cheating on me?! Huh?! And the first time I cheat, you throw me out like a rotten potato." My Sivuyile is a serial cheater? And was it the first time she's cheating? Lol.

Sivuyile:"Unlike you, I didn't make a sex tape. I don't need to explain myself to you! Leave my house!" She turned to look at me.

Thandi:"Once he gets comfortable, he will show you his true colours." She took her bag and left. I won't lie what she said really got to me. I mean she knows Sivuyile best, they were together for 3 whole years.

Sivuyile:"Baby." I snapped out of my thoughts and looked at him. "Are you okay?"

Me:"Uh... I'm fine. I uh need to go check on Chulu." He pulled my hand when I attempted to walk away.

Sivuyile:"Woah s'thandwa. Don't let what that witch said get to you, I would never do that to you baby." I wasn't convinced. "She's just bitter that I left her and I'm with you." The fact that he is discrediting Thandiwe's character instead of assuring me that he is nothing that she said is very alarming.

Me:"I hear you,why don't you sit here while I make us something to eat."

Sivuyile:"No, I will sit with you in the kitchen." I was hoping he wasn't going to say that, I need to gather my thoughts without him in the same room! He followed me to the kitchen and sat on the counter while I gathered ingredients for our sandwiches.

•
◦

After spending some quality time with Chulu, I went to take a quick shower before getting ready for the braai. Trust me I don't like bathing two times, that's wasting water I don't understand people who bath two times. I only took that shower because of Chulu, she messed on me and I couldn't really go mingle with people while smelling sour.

I wore my black ripped jeans, white vest and a black denim jacket with my white all star chuck taylors, it's a Braai mos, we do not need to dress up, right? Right! I put on my 20 inch curls, no lipstick today.

Sivuyile: "Can we go already!" He's been saying that for the past 30 minutes.

Me: "Im done yoh."

Sivuyile: "Finally!"

Me: " You have no patience Mr Dlamini."

Sivuyile: "I do, you just take too long to get ready."

Me: " You are saying that because you didn't have to choose your outfit, I had to choose mine and yours." I always choose his outfits and when I ask him to chose mine, he just chooses the most hideous clothes from my wardrobe, well they are not really hideous, I just prefer others over them.

Sivuyile: "Oho. That's not an excuse to take such a long time to get ready." I laughed.

Me: "Ladies need all the time they can get to make sure that they look pretty. I always tell you this." He shook his head. " And I always make sure that you look handsome." He was wearing a white Polo golf t-shirt and black jeans with his all stars. And no I did not plan to make us wear matching outfits, I only realised when I put mine on that we are wearing the same colours, Lol. But there's nothing wrong with matching outfits neh. His phone rang as I was packing my sling bag.

Sivuyile: "Ntwana..... I was waiting for the madam to finish..... what are you doing here?..... you have your own car!..... mxm fine, we are coming down now."

Me: "He's here?"

Sivuyile: "Yep. Says he took his car for a service, I know he lying." I chuckled.

Me: "Lets go then."

•

We got to where the braai was being held. I must say this was a really porsh place, the house was huge not to mention beautiful.

Sivuyile: "I can't believe you brought them along."

Themba: "They are my plus ones." I laughed. Themba had brought all his friends to this Braai, including his girlfriend.

Sivuyile: "Plus one is one person Themba not 4 people."

Ayanda: "We are black people, there is no such thing as a one plus one. Plus one means, invite as many as you can." I laughed again.

Nka: "Uyibekile ntwana." They fist bumped

Lungani: " And ke besingeke siphoswe yinyama yamahala. I hear this man is rich, I'm sure he won't mind."

Sivuyile: " You guys are so embarrassing."

Lungani: "Suzenza ncono." We laughed.

Themba: " And why didn't you tell us the theme is black and white?" Mxm

Sivuyile: "Thats because you don't have a wife to match with. Thina esitshatile siya match(er) ke, andithi baby?" He took my hand and kissed it. I blushed and looked away.

Nka: "Stop being lovey dovey and let's get inside this house and party until we drop."

Sivuyile: "If you must know, people who invite themselves to parties don't party until they drop cause iyajongisa lonto. You have a limit to everything, drinks, food and talking." We laughed.

Lungani: "Soze! Sizi plus one kaloku, that means we are invited." We got out the car and made our way to the door.

Themba: "Let me knock, mna mntu who was invited!" He's turning on them now! Lol, traitor.

Lungani: "Mxm."

Ayanda: "What if there's a guest list?" We laughed.

Sivuyile: "This is a Braai not a charity ball." Themba knocked on the door, few seconds a familiar beautiful young lady opened.

Lungani: "Hello my lady." He was already holding her hand. When did he get in front.

"And then?" Said a buff scary looking guy, well he didn't look THAT scary but he did have a heavy aura. He was looking at Lungani's hand.

SG: "Get your hands off my wife man." Themba quickly removed Lungani's hand from the lady.

Themba: "my man here was a bit overtaken by the missus' beauty."

SG: "I hope that never happens again. I'm glad that you guys could make it..... with an entourage even though I said with partners."

Themba: "I thought you meant partners in crime." They laughed.

SG: "Come on in." We entered and he closed the door. "Welcome to my humble abode." Humble? Heh! "This is my lovely wife Philasande." The wife gave us a sweet smile as she greeted us. Sivuyile also introduced us to the couple, I got to learn that the scary guy was Luzuko and Themba's girlfriend was Anitha. Philasande was quick to pull me and Anitha to the kitchen where the other ladies were, while the men went to other men. I thought this was just a Braai, but seems like these ladies got a different memo, they were in heels and they had make up on their faces, I felt like I was in a wrong place, it was 4 of them.

Phila: "Help me with the potato salad, and you Anitha could you please do the green salad." We gladly did what she was telling us to do.

Girl1: "Luzuko must be special for a whole crowned princess to attend this braai." She wasn't talking to me, but she was loud enough for me to hear her.

Phila: "That's Bianca, she's Luthando girlfriend." She whispered in my ear. I don't even know who that Luthando is.

Girl2: "I see she has already made her presence in the Prince's life known, akazi ukuthi uzosala nje ngoThandiwe (she doesn't know that she will get left behind like Thandiwe.)" The lady's friend replied. I wanted to laugh at what they were saying but because they were not talking to me I kept my mouth shut.

Phila: "and that's Palesa, Lindani's side chick."

Anathi: "oh she's a side chick? No wonder she's talking about people getting left behind she has experience of husband's choosing their wives over her." Anitha said a little bit loud.

Palesa: "Uthini wena?"

Anitha: "I wasn't talking to you but if you must know, I sa-"

Me: "You weren't talking to them Anitha, they have no right to ask you questions."

Palesa: "No motlohela a bolele (Let her talk.) I can see she's looking for a fight. Well sweetie this is not the ghetto, we people from here do not entertain such behaviour." Who said anything about fighting?

Anitha: "sipping a few glasses of champagne and wearing fancy clothes doesn't make you 'people from here'. Don't let those things fool you." Who is this girl? I mean she was quiet in the car all the way to here and now all of a sudden she's like this, my God. Palesa stood up and made her way to her but Philasande stood in front of her.

Palesa: "Ke tla o nyesa wena (I will beat you), how dare you speak to me like that? Do you know who I am?"

Anitha: "Ah, someone's side chick." She said while rolling her eyes. Palesa was fuming with anger.

Me: "Why don't we go get some air Anitha?" I was trying to defuse the situation. I pulled her hand and we walked out the door leaving the ladies talking behind us, busy calling Anitha a hoodrat bitch. "And then wena?" I asked when we sat on the chairs placed by the pool, we could see the guys from where we were sitting.

Anitha: "I just hate fake bitches!" O-K-A-Y.

Me: "You don't even know them and you have already concluded that she is fake." I don't even know why I was saying that because Palesa is as fake as they come.

Anitha: "I don't need to know a persona in order to tell whether they are fake or not. And wena why are you not fuming after what she said?"

Me: "I don't like drama, I knew if I entertained she would have caused drama."

Anitha: "Better you than me. If a bitch comes up to me, I gladly give her what she wants." I laughed, I guess I have just met Asenathi 2.0. "Thing is I know that bitch. She is friends with Thandiwe, every time the guys hosted a get together Thandiwe would invite her to come. She would be all over the place trying to seduce almost every guy she comes across. She pushed it when she tried to seduce Themba, I lost my marbles and beat the crap out of her." I looked at her in shock, she didn't look like the 'beating the crap out of some one' type.

Me: "Woah? Themba? I thought you guys just started dating?"

Anitha: "We've been on and off for the past 2 years." On and off for 2 years? Hay bayadlala aba.

Me: "Why? If you don't mind me asking."

Anitha: "Themba is too playful marn, he's not ready to grow up and commit to me. And don't ask me why I keep going back to him, because I also don't know."

Me: "Joh. That must be draining to you?"

Anitha: "You have no idea. I mean I am ready to settle down now, build a home and have kids." How old is she kanti?

Me: "How old are you?"

Anitha: "24"

Me: "No way! I thought you were at least 20 years old." She laughed

Anitha: "Let's blame my physique on that part." She really had a tiny body that made her look very young.

Me: "In all honesty, I think you should not allow yourself to be tied down to someone who doesn't have the same goals as you. Before you can even think about building a home with someone and giving yourself fully to them, you need to know if they feel the same way about you. How's your relationship with Themba?"

Anitha: "It's okay I guess." She shrugged her shoulders. "It's not a normal relationship. I mean we only get to act like a real couple when he feels like it, he doesn't call me for days, I don't wake up to any sweet messages. Coming to think of it, he has never said he loves me. Would you believe me if I said he has never introduced me to his mom." I would actually.

Me: "And you still stayed with him? Girl you have so much patience. I wouldn't stand for that shit. If someone loves you, okay let's not say loves you. If someone values your presence in their life, they would make it a point to spend a lot of time with you, call to check up on you and also buy you gifts from time to time."

Anitha: "Well he doesn't do any of that." She said in a low tone.

Me: "Are you sure he's in a relationship with you? Or you are in a relationship with him?" She sniffed and sighed

Anitha: "I think I am in a relationship with him and he is not. I really love him Luu, he's my first in everything." Oh I'm Luu now? "I think my love for him is overclouding my decision to leave him. I can't stay away from him, it has gotten to a point where I call him when he doesn't call me, yeah I act like a clingy girlfriend and I know that annoys the shit out of him." I moved from my chair to sit next to her, I pulled her to my chest and comforted her.

Me: "You see the same attitude you had when you were arguing with Palesa, channel the same attitude into getting over Themba. Have that same fierce, strong and independent woman attitude I saw in there. A fearless woman. You are beautiful Anitha and I am sure that you are going to find a man who will love and cherish you and give you whatever it is that you want. Just because he was your first, doesn't mean he has to be your last." She sniffed even more.

Anitha: "Thank you Luu. I really needed to hear that." She pulled herself from me and started wiping her teary face.

My God I can't believe I just encourage my husband's friend's girlfriend to break up with him. What's wrong with me! Where is my loyalty! But no, I can't sit back and watch such a beautiful lady get played by that dumb ass nigga.

"There you are! I've been looking for you all over."

Me: "Oh uhm, sorry I guess we just got a little bit carried away with our chatting session."

Phila: "Come on in. It's time to dish up." Woah dish up?

Me: "Dish up?"

Phila: "Yes, I need you to help me."

Me: "Uh, am sure the ladies in there won't mind helping."

Phila: "Weh abo Palesa? They didn't help me with the salads, what makes you think they will help me with dishing up? Infact they have joined the guys in patio." Slay queens nxah!

Me: "Oh, we will be with you in a bit."

Phila: "Okay. I'll be waiting ke." She turned on her heels and left.

Me:"My God! Why do we have to be the ones helping her to dish up. I can't be dishing up for people, I hate being in a space filled with human beings." She laughed.

Anitha:"Your facial expression, my God." She laughed again.

Me:"Why did I even come here."

Anitha:"Stop complaining and let's go help." She stood up and pulled my hand.

I thought we were going to be dishing up for each person in their plates, turns out I was wrong. We just had to distribute a platter of meat, pap and bowls of salads to the guys, and plenty of alcohol. Palesa and her friends decided to exclude themselves from us, they told Phila to dish up for them in a separate platter from us. The nerve of these girls! I thought I had a good-pushover-heart, but Phila takes the cup shame!

By 1 am when the braai ended, most of these men were drunk as hell, including mine and his friends. Getting them to the car was a struggle.

Guy:"Will you be able to carry them inside the house?" No I won't, but the guards will help or I will make them all on their own.

Me:" Yes I will. Thank you so much for helping me." He smiled

Guy:"Lindani is the name." Ohh he must be Palesa's Lindani. "Waka Mkhawulo."

Me:"Lunathi Dlamini." I said with a smile.

Lindani:" Now I see why Sivuyile can't close his mouth about you." I blushed. "You are really beautiful Mrs Dlamini." I smiled

Me:"Thank you."

"My back hurts!" That was Anitha.

Lindani:"Oh well take care ladies, until we meet again." I doubt we will cause I am never ever attending any of their braais, I can't deal with boPalesa.

Anitha:"Bye!" He left. "What did he say to you that had you blushing like a scholar." I smiled.

Me:"He was telling me about how much my man always talks about me."

Anitha:"Mxm,that's what they always say when they want to score their friends some points." I chuckled.

Me:"Mxm, your bitter ass is driving us home ke dali." She laughed.

Anitha:"You are calling me bitter as sweet as I am?" She made a puppy face. I laughed.

Me:"Just get in the car and drive lemon!" We laughed. We got in the car and she drove us home using the GPS.

-
-
-
-

I don't know if am the only one, but I just love Boitumelo's sweet and kind personality 😍

#TCOB

#Insert50



-
-
-

I was already up making breakfast for the drunkards. Last night when we got home we had no choice but to put them all in one room, a room downstairs since we were going to struggle to get them upstairs. Anitha slept in the spare room upstairs.

Anitha: "Morning." She was walking in through the kitchen already dressed in her clothes.

Me: "Morning boo."

Anathi: "Do you need help?"

Me: "Yes please. Could you take the plates and glasses to the dining room please."

Anathi: "Alright." She took the plates and went out the kitchen. I carried on frying the meat, I knew that's what they were going to ask for the minute they wake up and I made sure that it is hot. Anathi came back to take more stuff that we were going to need. I dished up the meat in a bowl and took it to the dining room, the table was already set thanks to Anathi, she would make a great sister wife - or not! I don't think I would handling sharing my man, my God! Time to wake the fools up.

Me: "It's 10 o'clock and you guys are still sleeping.!" They were sleeping in very awkward positions, luckily for me they were all dressed. "WAKE UP!!" Still nothing. I shook Sivuyile and this fool just mumbled something and turned his head the other way! What should I do? Maybe I can splash them with water? No that will make them angry? Mara waking them up in a 'civilised' way is not working, and I have to go visit my family today I need to make sure that they eat. I took out my phone from my pocket and started playing music loudly on it. That seemed to make a difference cause I was getting some reaction from Lungani.

Lungani: "hmmhmm marn!" I giggled. The other 4 was sleeping like they were dead! "Haimarn Lunathi! Turn off that music!"

Me: "It's time to wake up!"

Lungani: "So early?"

Me: "It's 10 o'clock Lungani. Food is ready, wake your friends up." I left the room. Anathi was sitting in the dining room watching TV.

Anathi: "Oh there's a woman who was looking for you. She said you will find her in the baby's room."

Me: "Oh, thanks. Anyway help yourself to some food there, these men don't look like they are going to wake up anytime. Let me go and check omama that side." I made my way to Chulu's old room. Mam'Luvo was there feeding Chulu her bottle.

Mam'Luvo: "Nkosazana." She smiled.

Me: "Mah, unjani? (How are you?)" I returned the smile.

Mam'Luvo: "Ndiphilile enkosi unjani wena? (I'm good thanks, how are you?)"

Me: "Ndiphilile nam (I'm also good.) Unjani usisiza namhlanje?"

Mam'Luvo: "Hay noko ubhetere, akatefanga kakhulu izolo nangoku usaziphethe kakuhle."

Me: "Kuhle ke xakunjalo. I heard you were looking for me."

Mam'Luvo:"Hay sisi akhonto embi, bendimangazwe yilantombazana ebendiyibona pha kodwa wena ungekho, besendingela ukuba inkosana izise inkazana apha endlini so bendibuza wena kwenzel'ba azi ukuthi kukhona umissus apha." I laughed a little, it's nice to know that she kinda has my back in this house,that means she likes me.

Me:"Hay mama, that's Themba's girlfriend Anathi. We came back with her last night."

Mam'Luvo:"Oh kungcono ke xakunjalo. Besendithukile." I laughed once again

Me:"Don't worry mah, she's just a friend."

Mam'Luvo:"Kuhle ke ntombi. Kaloku mna ndiqhele lo udla ngokuza naye apha ninoAse."

Me:"I understand Mah. Oh and mama please pack a bag for Chulu today. I'm going to visit my mom for a few hours today."

Mam'Luvo:"Oh okay sisi. Nihamba nini?"

Me:"In an hour Mah."

Mam'Luvo:"alright toto,ndizamlungisela." I thanked her and went back to the lounge to join Anitha in the lounge. She was already eating, I went to dish up a plate for myself and joined her, we ate while watching Keeping Up With Kardashians - One of my favourite reality TV shows. The guys were still sleeping I guess cause they were not here. Me and Anathi were talking, trying to get to know each other and I must say we clicked,she was a very nice lady a complete opposite of me, her personality was almost similar to Asenathi's the only difference is that she wasn't as loud as she was. She was a nurse by profession, has no kid and she stays with her parents and siblings. She might be older than me by a few years, but I think we would make good friends it would be nice to hang around her. We ended up exchanging numbers, I guess she also liked me.

Me:"Okay these guys are not seriously not waking up and I need to go."

Anathi:"Where are you going?"

Me:"Home to visit my family. I haven't seen them in a while."

Anathi:"Hah! So you are going to leave me here all alone." I chuckled

Me:" You are not going to be alone. Themba and his friends are here mos."

Anathi:"Mxm,don't tell me about those drunkards." I laughed.

Me:"Let me go and wake them up one last time." I really had to leave, but I couldn't leave without telling Sivuyile where I am going so I am forced to go and wake his ass up. When I opened the door,these fuckers were already up. Sivuyile was on his feet while the other 2 was sitting on the bed and Ayanda was laying on his back. "Oh won't you look at that. You guys finally decided to wake up."

Sivuyile:"Just the person I was looking for. I was about to go look for you." I mentally rolled my eyes. "Morning baby." He gave me a smile before he grabbed my waist and gave me a mind blowing kiss, and surprisingly his breath didn't stink,phela this person was drinking and smoking last night.

Themba:"Haike! Mas'ngaqhelwa kaloku." I broke the kiss and hid my face in his chest, I was shy.

Sivuyile:" this is my house gents! If you don't like what you see, leave the room."

Themba:"Mxm."

Me:" You already brushed your teeth?"

Sivuyile:"Yep. I didn't want to give you a morning kiss accompanied by a stinking breath."

Me:"How thoughtful of you." I said in sarcasm.

Sivuyile:"Now tell me my love, why did I wake up next to these fools and not next to your beautiful face."

Me:"Cause you were drunk just like them, and I thought you guys deserved to share a bed for making me and Anathi carry you all the way to the car."

Aya:"Hay Lunathi, you didn't carry us don't lie. You just helped us to the car. Keyword HELPED."

Me:"Same thing hle."

Sivuyile:"Well I missed you. I could feel that I wasn't sleeping next to you." It wierd that he was saying all of this in front of his friend. "I missed feeling your ads on my dick." He whispered in my ear! My cheeks heated up, I was blushing.

Nka:"Get a room!"

Sivuyile:"We in it in case you didn't notice."

Themba:"That's it, I'm leaving!" He stood up and left, his friends followed behind him. This gave my husband the opportunity to devour my lips, he went as far as grabbing my ass.

Sivuyile:" Now my day is almost made."

Me:"Almost?"

Sivuyile:" Yes. Something is missing,make that two things."

Me:"What are those things?"

Sivuyile:"seeing my daughter. Plus I didn't get my morning glory today."

Me:" and who's fault is that sir?"

Sivuyile:"Mxm." I laughed a bit.

Me:" Anyway, I'm going to mom's today and I am taking Ratu with me."

Sivuyile:"Yoh! That means you will be gone all day."

Me:"Uh yes."

Sivuyile:"Who am I going to spend my Sunday with?" Not him to

Me:"With your boys."

Sivuyile:" But I want to spend it with you." He was being a big baby that he always is.

Me:" No lover. I already promised my mom that I am going to join them for lunch, and look at that I am going to be late for the lunch"

Sivuyile:" You haven't eaten?"

Me:"I have, an hour ago."

Sivuyile:" and you are going to eat again?" I didn't like his tone.

Me:" Yes Sivuyile! Is that a problem?"

Sivuyile:"I didn't say it was, I was just asking."

Me:"Mxm." I moved his hands from my waist and started walking away.

Sivuyile:" What did I do?" He was following me. "Wait! Babe." I stopped on my tracks and looked at him, he analysed my body and smiled a bit. "Are you sure you are not pregnant?" Not this again!

Me:"I am not pregnant, get that through your thick skull yeer!" I was irritated!

Sivuyile:"Okay, you are not pregnant my love." He gave me a big smile which annoyed me to the core! I furiously walked to the lounge. Chulu's bag was on the couch and she was sitting in the dinning table on Themba's lap, Sivuyile went to them and took his daughter much to Themba's dislike.

Anathi:" And then?" I guess she could read my annoyed facial expression.

Me:"Nothing. Girl I need to go. It was a pleasure meeting, I hope we will meet up soon."

Anathi:"Definitely doll." She stood up and gave me a hug. I walked to the dinning area.

Me:"I'm leaving, can I please have the baby?" I was standing next to the annoying husband.

Sivuyile:"I'll drive you once I am done eating."

Me:"I am already late, I'll ask Sizwe to take me there." He gave me a stare, but I was backing down. I wanted to go now!

Sivuyile:"Fine, let's go." His friends were giving us wierd looks. I guess they were wondering what's going on because a few minutes ago we were lovey dovey in front of them but now we are giving each other cold stares. "Majita, ndiyabuya ngoku. I have to take the madam to her home." He hasn't even taken a bath but he wants to take me home, wow! I went to take Chulu's bag while he grabbed his car keys amongst other keys on the 'keystand'. When we got to the car, he buckled Chulu in her seat before going inside the car, and drive out the the gate.

Me:"Can we please pass by the mall I need to buy some chocolate ice cream." I have been craving it!

Sivuyile:"No, you said you are late. So we are driving straight to your home." Ah! I thought he was joking, but we did indeed drive all the way home without making a stop at the mall, no ice cream for me, what a cruel man I am married to. My brothers' cars were already parked in the yard. I got out the car and went to unbuckle Chulu out of her chair, I took her bag before banging the door and walking inside the gate! The insensitive bastard didn't even wait for me to get inside the house before driving off, he drove off immediately after I got inside the gate! Bastard, I can't believe he refuses to let me buy the ice cream, I was really craving it, my periods must be near. That can only be the explanation of my mood and the craving. I mean I know I overreacted when he asked me if I was going to eat again and the whole pregnancy bullshit. One thing I am sure about is that I am not pregnant.

Me:"Hello family!" And just like that my mood was uplifted when I saw them sitting around the table.

Mom:"Punkie waka." She stood up from her chair and rushed to me giving me a hug and a peck on the lips. "I've missed you so much my baby." I smiled.

Me:"I missed you too mama."

Mom: "I see you've brought a guest." I chuckled as she took Chulu from my arms. I walked to my dad and gave him a hug.

Me: "Hello daddy."

Dad: "Last born. I'm so glad that you could join us."

Thabang: "I for one didn't think she was going to make it."

Thabo: "Say that again, phela it's as if the Dlamini's have her chained or something, we only get to see her after weeks." I mentally rolled my eyes. I didn't even notice that there was a girl sitting next to him. I won't lie the girl looks so nunas, she was too cute, the type that you just can't help but warm up to when you meet. She was really beautiful, she must be the famous girlfriend.

Mom: "Sit sit and dish up for yourself baby." I sat next to Bontle who was already halfway with her food.

I took a plate and started dishing up, mom was preoccupied with Chulu and my baby was behaving a bit.

Thapelo: "I can't believe Sivuyile fathered such a cute baby, it's so unlike him."

Me: "Have you seen how beautiful Dlamini people are?"

Bontle: "Hah! Ha tsebe nex (he doesn't know anything.)"

Thapelo: "Wena Bontle you are defending the Dlamini's now?"

Bontle: "Why wouldn't I? Those people gave me a live sheep as an ap... uhm as a gift."

Thabang: "A live sheep?"

Bontle: "Yes of course."

Dad: "A gift for what?"

Bontle: "Just to show appreciation to me."

Dad: "For what?"

Bontle: "For appreciation dad hao." That was weak AF!

Dad: "Well I've never received any appreciation gift from them and I am the father of their chosen queen."

Bontle: "Well I am special."

Thapelo: "In what way?"

Bontle: "Ah! Do I really have to explain? Ke ya le bona le na le mona (I see that you guys are jealous) that I got an appreciation gift from our in-laws and you didn't, that's why you are asking all these unnecessary questions." I was

Thabo: "Jealous of what? A smelly sheep? Please."

Thabang: "A sheep out of all things mara? Couldn't they get you something more sophisticated? Like a handbag or something."

Thapelo: "Nku sis? Is that how little they take you?"

Thabo:" and o serious wa choma ka Nku moh(And she's serious bragging about a sheep.) Maybe they mistook you for one of the farm girls in the Xhosa Kingdom." They laughed.

Thabang:"I wouldn't blame them though, you my sister would fit in perfectly with those girls. I mean you do look like a village girl." They laughed again, my brothers can be annoying at times.

Bontle:"Farm girl nna? Have you see a farm girl like me? Does a farm girl wear make up like me? Yeey! Le ska hlantsa nna(don't make me crazy.)"

Thabo:" But sis, some people would mistake that foundation on your face for the mud that those girls in a village use as sunscreen." They laughed once again much to Bontle's annoyance. You can come at Bontle with anything, but not with her make up!

Me:" Okay enough guys, we have a guest. "

Thabang:"Le wena wa thola marn(You are also too quiet), I even forgot that you are here." He was talking to Thabo's girl. She just gave us a sweet smile.

Thabo:" You alright muntuza?" She nodded.

Me:" You didn't even introduce me abuti."

Thapelo:"Phela wena you are no longer part of the family." Stupid!

Thabo:"She knows you." I don't know her, but I wasn't about to say that, it would rude. I looked at her with a smile

Me:"I am Lunathi -"

Thabang:"Brika! Lunathi kwa hole(there far away),not here. Here you are Boitumelo." Drama!

Me:"Well I am Boitumelo, the last born." She really looked shy! Heh! Thabo is introducing girls to the family now, I wonder what's going to happen with my friend.

Girl:"I know you, you used to go to my school." She had a smile on her face. "Ngingu Slindile Ntombela." She had a very calm voice.

Me:"Well it's a pleasure to meet you Slindile, I hope you will treat my brother well and in return I will make sure he treats you well too."

Thapelo:"Really Tumi? We long passed that stage an hour ago."

Dad:"Well she wasn't here, so let her say her piece."

Me:"Tell him dad."

Thapelo:"Mxm."

Mom:"Let me go put this one to sleep."

Thabang:"Hah mama, we haven't even held her and you are already putting her to sleep? That's not fair."

Mom:"wa rata ho complainer marn."

Thabang:"I was just saying, not complaining. Now can I hold my niece mom please."

Mom:"she's sleepy."

Thapelo:"No she's not, she's wide awake."

Mom:"What do you know about babies? You don't have any remember?"

Bontle:"Don't be so sure mom, with all the girls that he's sleeping with who knows what he has left them with."

Thapelo:"There's something called protection ausi."

Bontle:"And that something is not 100% safe abuti."

Thapelo:" What are you trying to imply?"

Bontle:"That maybe you have a baby and baby mama out there that we don't know about." She shrugged her shoulders.

Thapelo:"wapota wena." I'm sure Slindile was asking herself, what's wrong with this family. We are always arguing about stupid things, she must be confused as hell. When it comes to her I don't wanna lie i do approve her relationship with my brother, she seems like a nice girl, too nice if you ask me. I'm scared that Thabo might break her heart, but who knows maybe she's not as nice as she seem. I turned my attention to her as I let my siblings argue with my mom about Chulu.

Me:"So Sli, what grade are you in?"

Sli:"Matric." Mmmmh.

Me:"So how did you and my brother meet?" She blushed.

Sli:"That's a story for another day."

Me:"oh fair enough." I smiled. "So w-"

Mom:"Punkie tell them she needs to rest." I'm not getting involved in this.

Dad:"Come my wife let's take her to bed." My dad is siding with my mom now.

Thabang:"But we still want to play with her."

Dad:"You will do that some other time, like your mom said my granddaughter needs to rest."

Thabo:"Punkie say something." I just focused on my plate and devoured the food in front of me.

Me:"Mom do you have ice cream?"

Mom:"Check in the freezer." With that said she stood up with Chulu and left us with dad following behind her.

Bontle:"Really Punkie? We are asking you to stop mom from taking Ratu and wena you are busy asking about ice cream? Hay o Mabena straight wena!" I just laughed and made my way to the kitchen to get my self some ice cream. I still can't believe that Sivuyile refused to let me buy ice cream, he hasn't even texted me and I've been here for almost an hour but still no text or call....mxm.

□

■

◦•SIVUYILE•◦

Wait! What did the sales lady say again? Is clear blue or blue clear? But I do know it has blue somewhere. Oh yes there it is! She said with this I will be able to tell how far she is, well that's if she is pregnant. I am hoping that she is pregnant though, I can't wait to have another mini me. I know I already have Chulu, but I wasn't there during her mom's pregnancy so this time around I am hoping to experience everything with Lunathi, I am really praying that she is pregnant. I mean

the sign are there, she has gained a bit of weight, she is glowing and she kinda eats a lot... well I only noticed the eating a lot and mood swings yesterday and today, but there could be a high possibility that she is pregnant right? Right!
After getting a dozen pregnancy tests I went to the cashier to pay, she laughed little when she saw the number of pregnancy tests I was carrying.

Me: "I just want to be sure."

Her: "Of course my Prince." I paid and took my packet filled with pregnancy tests and left the shop. Yeah I know I am a doctor, but somehow I just lost my sense of thinking when I thought that there might be a possibility that my wife is pregnant and I wanted immediate results, that's why I bought these pregnancy tests instead of taking her to my surgery and doing blood tests myself. And I've never used a pregnancy test before, I just know that sometimes they show false results. It was already late, time for her to come back home. My phone is ringing, it's her. I hope she's still not sulking that I didn't want to stop at the mall for ice cream, it's just that she pissed me off because of the way she behaved in front of my friends.

Me: "Baby."

Lunathi: "Hey lover. I was wondering if you could fetch us from my mom's?" Lover? I guess all is forgotten.

Me: "Of course s'thandwa sam, I'm on my way."

Lunathi: "I'm still mad at you though." She hung up before I could even say something. I chuckled, my darling wife.

When I arrived at her house, her brothers were standing outside the gate smoking and having a chat. I got out the car and went to them

Me: "Awwu Tripple T."

Thabang: "Hola ntwana." We did our signature greeting.

Thabo: "Where have you been hiding yourself?" I chuckled

Me: "Your sister is keeping me occupied gents."

Thapelo: "I hope you are not murdering my sister with sex wena Prince." I laughed.

Me: "Of course not, in fact she's the -"

Them: "Stop!!" I laughed at their facial expressions.

Thabo: "We do not want to hear about our sister's sex drive." I laughed a little as I thought about the surprise she gave me two nights ago.

Thapelo: "And wena you broke your promise."

Me: "What promise now?"

Thapelo: "You promised to wait until she turns 21 and you promised not to get her pregnant while she's still in school."

Me: "ayy my man I didn't promise to wait, she's there one who promised. And about the pregnancy it just happened."

Thabang: "So vele she is pregnant?"

Me: "Ey I'm not sure gents, but we will find out soon."

Thabo:"I hope she isn't pregnant, she still needs to focus on school and get her degree, ngapha nawe you are busy building your company and your family's company. You guys are not in the right space for a baby, plus Ratu is still very much young." I hear their concerns, but I wanted a baby with my wife.

Me:"Yeah, I hear you. And wena, I heard you got yourself a girlfriend?"

Thabo:"Who told you that?"

Me:"I heard it through the grapevine."

Thabo:"Grapevine neh?" He looked at both he's brothers who looked away immediately. Yes I did hear it from them, we were laughing about it a few days ago we just couldn't believe that he finally decided to try out this relationship thing, even though he's messing about with Zintle - Yes I do know about that but I vowed not to tell my wife, bro code.

Me:"When am I meeting her?"

Thabo:"She's inside the house right now."

Me:"Woah! She met the family already? This is serious mos."

Thabang:"Wadlala wena! And mom and dad like her, not to mention the sisters." This was shocking.

Me:"washa! T man is growing up! I guess your brothers have to learn from you now."

Thapelo:"Wanyela!" We shared a laugh.

Me:"So? Ithini into ngoZintle?"

Thabo:"I don't know as yet."

Me:"Kanti? Do you love her or what?"

Thabo:"Im not sure. I just can't stay away from her. There's just something about her that draws me to her."

Me:"uma'am yena?" The girlfriend

Thabo:" I'm in the same boat with her as well. One thing I do know is that I would go insane if I would lose her." This was really confusing.

Thabang:"sucks to be you my brother."

Me:" You can say that again. Anyway, let me go in and greet the rents before they say I am disrespectful." They chuckled

Thapelo:"Sho sho achuz." I made my way inside the yard and in the house after knocking of course.

Me:"Dumelang ka tloung(greetongs)"

Mrs M:"Aww dumela ngwanaka." I went to them and gave them a handshake before settling on the couch, next to my wife.

"If it isn't my favourite brother in law." She walked in followed by a beautiful girl, she must be the girlfriend.

Me:"Bontles."

Bontle:" How are you? I haven't seen you in a while"

Me:"Im Bontle, unjani wena?"

Bontle:"on top of the world as you can see." She gave me a big smile.

Me:"Where is Lizwi?"

Bontle:"He's in cape town."

Me:" And he left you behind?"

Bontle:"Nahana fela!(Imagine!) He's telling me that it's a cop thing, I can also hold a gun, that should qualify me to be on the trip with him." I laughed at the drama queen.

Mrs M:" mokhwenyana, would you like something to eat?" I wouldn't say no to her food.

Me:"Yes of course Mah."

Mrs M:"Punkie go and dish for your husband."

■

■

" What is this?"

Me:"Pregnancy test." We were home and I had just given her a packet full of testing kits.

Lunathi:"I told you I am not pregnant."

Me:"We won't know until you do the tests."

Lunathi:"Tests? As in plural?"

Me:" Yes we have to be sure."

Lunathi:"I'm not going to pee on all of these?"

Me:"At least take 3."

Lunathi:"Why did you buy so many?"

Me:"I just wanted them to be available whenever we needed one." Great save! I wasn't about to let her laugh at me, I know how she is.

Lunathi:"Wow. Sapha(Give)." She sounds so sexy when she speaks Xhosa, she turns me on. I passed her 3 tests and followed her to the bathroom. "You are lucky that I need to urinate vele."

Me:"I was going to make you drink water phela." She rolled her eyes as she sat on the toilet.

Lunathi:"So you are just going to stand there and watch me."

Me:"I don't mind." She sighed. She peed on all the tests. She flushed the toilet and pulled her dress down after wearing a panty.

Lunathi:"I can't believe you are making me do this. Do you know how uncomfortable it was peeing on those three tests? I still feel like I need to pee. So how long do we have to wait?" She can't talk,yoh!

Me:"I don't know."

Lunathi:"You are the one with a medicine degree here mister."

Me:"I've never used a pregnancy test before smart mouth."

Lunathi:"Hay we will keep on coming to check up on them. I can stand here nna, I need to sit."

Me:"Sit on the toilet."

Lunathi:"No." She turned on her heels and left me in the bathroom.
A few minutes later I stood up to check, much to my disappointment they were all negative.

Me:"Babe." She came to me.

Lunathi:"See? I told you I'm not pregnant." I won't lie I was really disappointed, I really wanted her to be pregnant. I guess her contraceptive is working.

Me:"I don't understand, I thought I saw the signs."

Lunathi:"What signs?" I told hee about the weight gain, the glow,the eating and the mood swings. "You misunderstood my love. Undiphethe kahle,that's why ndityebile. And I do get mood and eat alot when am about to start my periods." I know the 'undiphethe kahle' was supposed to make me smile, but I couldn't because I was too disappointed. "You look disappointed?"

Me:"It's just that I had already instil the idea of you being pregnant in my head. I was really looking forward to dealing with your mood swings and cravings."

Lunathi:"Whooo! I'm not ready for all of that. I still have school to focus on and a toddler that needs my attention." I looked at her and shook my head before leaving the bathroom. "Wait lover, you are really sad?" I laid on my back on the bed, with my hands on my head. She got on top of me, her legs bent on the sides. "Babe, now is not the time for us to be thinking about having a baby. I have school and you have to focus on building your legacy. We are still enjoying each other my love and we have Chulu in the mix. You and I both know that we are not ready for a baby Sivuyile, we are still at a point of getting to know each other,we've been together for a few months. We are stuck together for life and that means we have plenty of time to make babies, and I promise you I am gong to give you a soccer team." I smiled a little. It's amazing how she can be mature and childish at the same time.

Me:" I guess so." She bent to my level and gave me a kiss, my hands automatically moved to a my favourite spot, her butt. She broke the kiss just as I was enjoying it. "Why did you stop?"

Lunathi:"I m still mad at you." My God we are still there.

Me:" What can I do to make it up to you my beautiful wife?"

Lunathi:"Get me some chocolate ice cream." I chuckled.

Me:"Your wish is my command s'thandwa sam." She got off me and I got up to go and get Her Majesty what her heart desires.

○

●

○

●

Where are the people who wanted Tumi to be pregnant,Lol! I'm sorry for the disappointment.
#TCOB

#Imser51

•

•

•

•
•

A WEEK LATER
°•BOITUMELO•°

So far everything has been going accordingly. I started writing tests on Monday and I've been studying hard for those tests. The Dlaminis were informed about the ring and they were very excited but the females in the family were disappointed at how I got it. I'm surprised that they don't know that their brother is not a very romantic person, well he has no sense of romance whatsoever. I had just returned from school on a Friday. Sivuyile texted me and told me that he is taking me out for dinner and I should dress to impress. I won't lie and say I wasn't excited about this, even though all I wanted to do tonight was to eat junk, watch some Netflix while cuddling him with him not paying attention to whatever I am watching, mxm. First thing I did when I got back was to go straight to Chulu's room upstairs, well unfortunately for me my baby was sleeping? Or is it fortunate for me because I was going to spend a lot of time with her, forgetting that I have to get ready for dinner and you know I take time to get ready. I went straight to my bathroom to take a long well deserved bath, I deserve it after allowing Asenathi to convince me to walk around campus just for fun, imagine! I mean who takes walks hle batho?!

"I'll be home in 20. I hope you are ready." That's the text I got from Sivuyile when I got out of the bathroom. I haven't even done face, what does he mean I am ready? It's still 18H00 bathong! Wait! What am I going to wear? My God Sivuyile is going to eat me alive when he gets here. I ran to my closet to look for something that screams 'dressed to impress'. A suit maybe? No! Found it! I opted for my maroon body dress, it was a one arm type of dress and it had an opening in my chesting, showing off the cleavage. Just as I was sitting down to do my make up, the impatient husband walked in.

Sivuyile: "Ah! You are still in your gown baby." There he goes!

Me: "I'm sorry lover, I'll be done in a few minutes."

Sivuyile: "I gave you 10 minutes extra nje love." Did I really take 30 minutes to choose an outfit? Well I was choosing his outfit too, that's a perfect excuse!

Me: "I'm sorry baby, I'll be done now now." He shook his head while walking to the closet. "What time is our reservation?" I shouted

Sivuyile: "7." He shouted from the closet. I quickly put on my make up, simple make up. I was already late so I didn't have time to look fancy. I took off my gown and looked self in the mirror, I was rocking this dress no lie! "Wow! You look magnificent baby." He came up to me and gave me lingering kiss.

Me: "Thank you lover."

Sivuyile: "I don't know if I will be able to keep my hands off you tonight." I blushed. He was also looking good in the maroon tux that I picked out for, he also had on a black shirt that was not buttoned up to the chest.

Me: "I need a picture of this."

Sivuyile: "Of what?"

Me: "Us wearing matching outfits, couple goals baby." He laughed.

Sivuyile: "I don't think Sizwe will mind being our camera man."

Me: "I still have to wear my shoes."

Sivuyile: "Where are they?"

Me:"There." I went next to the bed to pick them up, just as I sat down on the bed to wear them. He came to me.

Sivuyile:"Let me help you with that my lady."

Me:" You are on the romantic tip today,aren't ya?" He chuckled and helped me put on my heels.

Sivuyile:"Done! Shall we?" I smiled before I took his hand. We left the room with my clutch bag in my other hand. When we got to the lounge Sizwe was standing by the door waiting us. "Sizwe ndoda, madam here wants you to take a few pictures of us." I gave him THE look,its me now who wants him to be our camera man? Heh! This guy. He shrugged his shoulders when he saw I was looking at him.

After taking countless of pictures we finally left. You can imagine how grumpy Sivuyile was, he wanted us to stop after we only took five pictures but I was not having it and Sizwe seemed to be more than happy to take more picture so we did. We finally got to this fancy restaurant, when we entered we were welcomed by a chef,a waiter,waitress and someone who looked like a manager

Manger:"Good evening Mr and Mrs Dlamini and welcome to Dior restaurant. It is a pleasure to have you here with us tonight." He said with a humongous smile, okay maybe it wasn't humongous, but he was smiling too much and so were people next to him. "Please follow me." We walked into the restaurant and surprisingly there was just one table in the middle of the room, the floor was scattered with different kinds of rose pallets, small candles around us creating a pathway to the the table. The room was a bit dim, shocked couldn't even describe how I was feeling at that moment. I was shocked/surprised, happy, emotional and in love. Did I say that my husband is not romantic? No maybe I was talking about someone else, not this guy standing right next to me.

Me:"Baby. You did all this for me?" He smiled and nodded. I gave him a big hug followed by a passionate kiss. He wiped my tears off my face. He pulled the chair for me I sat down and he also went to sit on his chair.

Sivuyile:"So? Do you like it?"

Me:" Are you kidding me? I love it. It's beautiful."

Sivuyile:"I'm glad you do."

Me:"Did you so this all by your self?"

Sivuyile:"With a lot of help from Google, and these guys of course."

Me:"This is beautiful. Who knew that you had a romantic gene in you." He chuckled.

Sivuyile:"I also didn't know I did, I also surprised myself." I laughed. The waiters came with our starter, I guess he had already briefed them about what he wanted us to eat. This was really wonderful, I couldn't stop looking around.

Me:"Wow."

Sivuyile:"come on baby, I am not that bad when it comes to romantic stuff. You've been saying wow ever since we got here."

Me:" Oh but you are my love, no offence. I don't think I will ever forget this night." He chuckled.

Sivuyile:"Well I'm glad I made an impression." We laughed, after a few seconds of silence he held my hand and looked deep in my eyes. "I did all of this because I wanted to thank you for being the wonderful wife that you are. Sure sometimes you piss me off and make me mad with your stubbornness, but that's what make me love you even more. You are truly one of a kind and I am blessed to have you in my life, I can fully say oZizi didn't make a mistake when they chose you for

me. You are a wonderful wife and a great mother to our daughter Chulu, your maturity is beyond your age my love. The love that you show me on a daily basis is beautiful, even though I am not the perfect husband on earth, you still look at me like I am. I don't really have much to say other than, thank you for loving me and I love you so much more. You truly are my soulmate." I couldn't hold them in, the tears were slowly gushing out of my eyes. He stood up and came to kneel on my side, he used his thumb to wipe my tears then he kissed both my eyes before going to sit down. Weird!

Our main course arrived, I was drinking juice while he was drinking his Corona beer, typical Sivuyile. The convo was going so well, we were laughing throughout our main course. I was silently thanking God for giving me this handsome specimen as a husband. He might be an ass sometimes, but I love him so much. Who knew that in a space of a few months we would be here, looking so happy and in love? God really does work in mysterious ways.

Sivuyile: "Uh baby, you do know that we got the Durban deal right?"

Me: " Yes. "

Sivuyile: "And that I have to go to Durban to overlook everything for a few weeks right?" Not this again.

Me: "Ja." I said in a low tone.

Sivuyile: "Well the project is officially starting on Monday, that means by Monday I have to be in Durban." My heart broke. Monday is in two days.

Me: "That's in 2 days. That means you have to leave the day after tomorrow?"

Sivuyile: "I know my love, but I am going to leave on Monday morning. I will use the Jet. And don't worry baby, I will be back every weekend." At least. I nodded trying to push the tears back, this was not the time for cry baby Boitumelo to surface.

Me: "Oh well. I guess we should make the best of today then." I smiled.

Sivuyile: "Are you okay?"

Me: "Ill be fine. I don't want to ruin this night for us, who knows when I might get this beautiful surprise again." He laughed.

Sivuyile: "Ohh and on Tomorrow we are going to the celebratory party at the office." I don't like parties.

Me: " No can do my love, I promised Asenathi a movie date. She's kinda going through something right now, and I want to cheer her up." That was the truth. Asenathi wasn't her bubbly self today, something happened with her Minister of Finance.

Sivuyile: "Whats wrong with her? Did that useless boyfriend of hers do something to her?" Big brother mode!

Me: "Of course not. I can't really tell you, it's personal."

Sivuyile: "mmmh. But I wanted to celebrate with you nje baby."

Me: " Why don't you take this as our very own personal celebration." He smiled and leaned forward, I met him half way and we shared a kissed.

Sivuyile: "Come here." He patted his lap.

Me: "No. There are people here. "

Sivuyile:"Come on, they are busy with their own things. Come." I stood up from my chair and went to sit on his lap. He brought my face down to his and we carried on with the kiss. The pace of the kiss was increasing by the minute, it was getting a bit sexual now. I broke it before we got carried away, he buried his face in my books and sighed making me giggle. "I think we need get home."

Me:"I'm still waiting for my dessert." He moved a bit on the chair, making me feel a very hard Jama. "Ohhhh."

Sivuyile:"That's going to be your dessert baby, let's go." He's always in the mood for sex. He signaled for the manager to come, I tried getting up but he he held my waist making it hard for me to stand.

Manager:" Yes Mr Dlamini."

Sivuyile:" Please thank your staff for the lovely service and the lovely food. We will take our leave now." The manager nodded.

Manager:"It was an honor having you here My Prince." He bowed a bit.

•
◦

The minute we got into our room, he didn't waste any time. He grabbed me and pinned me to the wall before he had his way with my mouth. He wasn't rushing this time around, his kisses were slow and very tender. He slowly walked me close to the bed while kissing me, he turned me over then he slowly unzipped my dress leaving trails of kisses on my back. I helped him with pulling the dress down down, as I bent over to take it off he spanked my ass. He turned me around and made me face him, again he devoured my lips, his tongue found it way into my mouth. A few seconds of tongue wrestling, the bra was off!

The minute my bra fell off, he cupped both boobs in his hands and whispered:"Perfect" he sucked a bit on my right nipple, sending a shiver down my spine. He gently laid me on the bed, kissing my lips moving all the way down to my belly and thighs. He rubbed my castle on top of my panty, he took it off swiftly leaving me completely exposed. He went down to my thighs kissing them all the way up to the castle, he started kissing the opening of it, he moved on to licking my clit, I found my self voluntarily opening my legs wider as I gasped. He tenderly caressed my breasts with a little squeezing at the nipples. He was sucking and licking the castle the pleasure was too much and intense. He sucked on my labia, then sucked my already swollen clit that sent me over the edge, I felt my body stiffen and before I knew it I released the juices on his face. I was gasping for air thinking about the intense pleasure I just felt, that was totally out of this world.

Sivuyile:"Did you enjoy that?" He asked as he laid next to me. I just looked at him with a wide smile. I got my naked self on top of him and started kissing him, the kiss went on for a while, before I started grinding on his crotch. I got off and kneeled on the side, I unbuttoned his jeans and the the zip all the way down. I slightly pulled the jean down, I slid my hand into his underwear and got a hold of Jama. I took him out and started moving my hand up and down, giving him a hand job. I directed uJama straight into my mouth, my tongue was twirling around his head I made sure to spend more than enough time on the head and that on its own drove him insane because he was soon groaning like an animal. I started bobbed my head up and down as I sucked uJama, my hands found their way to his balls gently massaging them. I upped my pace on the sucking, my hands went up and down on his shaft while I was sucking.

Sivuyile:"Shit! Shit! Shit! I'm cumming baby." I am doing this! I was trying to prepare my self mentally for his cum. I carried on sucking and soon he spilled his semen in my mouth, I almost swallowed! I swear I tried, but I couldn't keep in my mouth so I just spit it out. I don't understand how people who swallow sperms do this, hay I need tips. "Damn!" I took the tissue that was on the headboard and I wiped the semen off uJama before I threw myself next to him. He pulled my head to head to his chest and kiss me on top of the head. "That was wonderful. Who knew miss little innocent would be doing this to me? It's true what they say about the quiet ones neh? I can testify to that." I laughed.

Me:" You bring out the worst in me."

Sivuyile: "And I like your worst my love." I giggled. He rubbed my nana a bit before he got on his knees, pulled me to him then he guided uJama into his castle! I moaned as he thrust into me.

•
◦

SIVUYILE

THE NIGHT OF THE PARTY!

I was sitting with some of the guys who work for me. We were chatting about random things over beer.

Lawrence: "Tell me boss man, how do you manage working with such hotness though?" He was looking at Sandi my PA. She really was hot, I won't lie about that. But being faithful to my wife was one of the most important things to me, so I managed to stay clear of temptation even though she keeps on trying to tempt me in a very subtle way. She's been giving very confusing signals these days, wearing revealing things to work, get way to close to comfort when she's addressing me not forgetting the way She sometimes touches me in. It's is very disturbing.

Me: "Well if you have a wife like mine you will sure not be distracted by all of that?"

Thato: "Tell them brother! Once you find that one woman that makes you feel complete, you don't care about these hoes."

Lawrence: "Well I want all these hoes, especially that hoe. Mmmh mmmh the things I would do to that tiny body! God forbid!" Lawrence was the player at work, he always makes sure that he sleeps with every new intern that we get.

Me: "It's surprising how I've never receives a sexual harassment claim against you, the way you love ladies is not healthy."

Lawrence: "That will never happen my man."

Chad: "What happened to that lady from Finace?"

Me: "She quit after this moego(Fool) slept with Stella on the same day he slept with her." The guys laughed.

Thato: "You are nonsense man Lawrence!" We laughed.

Lawrence: "Heyy don't hate the player, hate the game.... but now all I need is to that ass, and Mark my words boys, I will get it."

Lewis: "How? That chick has the hots for the boss." So they've also noticed, I guess I was not being crazy.

Me: "No she's does not."

Chad: "Trust me she does. She's been looking our way ever since we sat here."

Lawrence: "Maybe she's looking at me, don't be so quick to judge." They laughed.

Thato: "If you are sitting on the left side, then yes she is looking at you my friend." We laughed cause Lawrence was sitting on the right side.

Lawrence: "Mxm. Then my man, you should tap that. I mean she's offering herself on a silver platter."

Me: "Hell no! And risk losing my wife? I would never do that to her."

Lawrence: "Never say never."

Chad:"My man, have you seen his wife? Flames boy! Why on earth would he cheat on her with that?" We laughed. I don't get why he's saying that because Sandi is really hot.

Lawrence:"I've read about her on the newspaper, but her picture wasn't clear."

Lewis:"Tabloids?"

Lawrence:"I don't read that shit. Let me see her boss man."

Me:"Hay! Why?"

Lawrence:"I just want to see what's driving you crazy, nothing much." I took out my phone and showed him my screensaver. It was a black and white picture of Lunathi holding Chulu. "Ahh die man(this guy.) She's looking down I can't see her properly." Thato quickly handed him his phone! Excuse me! Why are they showing off my wife? "Damn! Boss this is yours?"

Me:"She is mine." I side with pride in my voice.

Lawrence:" Why didn't I meet her before you mara?"

Me:"She would still be mine even if you met her before me." I snatched Thato's phone out of his hands and gave it back to Thato

Lawrence:"I was still looking."

Me:"You've done enough looking." I can have people gawking over my wife like that. Stupid I know because her picture are all over Instagram,mxm.

Lawrence:"She is b-" my phone rang interuppting motor mouth. It was one of body guards.

Me:"Usain."

Usain:"Boss! The princess, your wife has been involved in an accident." I swear I felt my heart pumping put of my chest!

Me:"What?! Where? Is she okay?! Did you take her to the hospital??!"

Usain:"Uh boss, she uh.... She's..."

Me:"Talk dammit!!"

Usain:"She's missing!"

Me:"What?!" The clothes I was wearing started getting very hot.

Usain:"When we got to the car, she was not there only Sizwe was there. Seems like someone took her because her bags were in the car."

Me:"Fuck!" My mind was going wild. Who could have taken her?

-
-
-
-
-

Who do you think took our beloved Boitumelo?!

#TCOB

#Insert52

-
-

•

◦

◦•SIVUYILE•◦

It's been two freaken days since my wife was taken by an unknown person. I am clueless as to who took her. All I know is that she went to meet with Asenathi for their outing then she left with Sizwe. Sizwe is in hospital recovering from the minor wounds that he got from the accident.

Lulama:"Vuvu you have to eat something."

Me:"I'm not hungry."

Lulama:"You haven't eaten in days."

Me:"I said I am not hungry! How can I eat while I don't know whether she's eating wherever she is huh? Khawundehle marn Lulama nxah!"

Lulama:"Yoh I give up. Maybe your mom needs to come down here and forcefully feed you."

Mxm.

My phone rang.

Me:"Talk to me"

Luzuko:"We have new info." That got my attention.

Me:"great! Where can we meet up?"

Luzuko:"We are coming to your house in 15 minutes. Just make sure your basement has space." He hung up. Basement? What's that got to do with the info they found. I texted Thapelo about the findings and asked them to come to my house right away.

These past two days have been hard on me, I haven't slept nor ate. All I do is take a shower and stay wide awake while thinking about who could have kidnapped her. At first we thought it was Thandiwe, Bontle went to her to ask her some questions but she came back saying she knows nothing about the kidnapping.

Lumka:"Did you see the papers today?" I was not in the mood for this.

Me:" What papers?"

Lumka:"Well there's an article on daily dispatch about Lunathi's kidnapping."

Me:" What?! How did they get a hold of that story?"

Lumka:"From a reliable source. And we both know who that source is." I sighed

Me:"Thandiwe. I honestly cannot deal with the media right now. I just want to find my wife and move on with life." She came to sit next to me, her arm went around my shoulders.

Lumka:"I know. What's the latest?"

Me:"Luzuko said he has new info, they will be here in a few minutes actually."

Lumka:" Okay, that's great. Right?"

Me:"I don't know sis."

Few minutes later Luzuko and Luthando arrived pulling someone to us, I was with the Mokoena brothers.

Me:" and then?"

Luzuko:"our lead. Show me the basement." Wow! I led the way to the basement. Luzuko shoved the guy to the floor the minute we got there. I can't believe am about to be associated with this, I'm a Prince for Christ sakes but for my wife I will do anything. Luzuko took off the blindfold from the guy, he looked scared as hell. This guy looked familiar, I think I've seen him somewhere.

Guy:"What am I doing here? What do you want from me? Ple-"

Thapelo:"Shut up wena!"

Luzuko:" you are here because we want to have a harmless chat with you..... well it will be harmless if you cooperate." He crouched down next to him. "Now tell me what's your name?" Really?! "Don't be scared my man."

Guy:"uh.... B...usa..ni." That Busani! Damn!

Luzuko:"Busani mmmh. Now tell me Sasa... you don't mind me calling you Sasa right?" Busani shook his head. "Good. Now Sasa tell me, where did you take her to?"

Busani:" Her who?"

Luzuko:"Don't play with me Sasa, I'm being friendly here the least you can do is meet me halfway. I'll ask again, where did you her to?"

Busani:"I don't know who you are talking about. I didn't take anyone." A fist landed on his stomach.

Luzuko:"see what you are making me do Sasa. Am a very nice guy and now you are making me do bad things."

Busani:"I swear t..o God I d..on.I don't k...now who yo..u a..re ta..lking ab..out."

Luzuko:" Oh really now? You don't know who you kidnapped just 2 days ago? Hehe so this is a norm to you, to a point where you don't even remember the people that you kidnap? Wow! I am shocked." The brothers laughed a bit.

Busani:"I don't kidnap people. I'm just a cheese boy, I can't even fight to save myself." We laughed

Thapelo:"Hay marn Sasa! We didn't need to know all of that my man."

Thabo:"You played yourself bro." He said in a mockingly way. "That's what you skrr skrrs say right?"

Luzuko:" Oh shit! He is one of those? Maybe if I speak in a lingo that you understand you will give me a straight answer. Help me out guys where I get stuck cause I don't know this lingo."

Luthando:"I gotch you my nigga." We chuckled.

Luzuko:"Im finna ask you this again my nigga, where did you take the shawty?" He looked at us for approval we gave him a thumps up. This was stupid

Busani:"I don't know. I don't know who are talking about."

Luzuko:"Okay I think I've played with you for far too long. You don't Lunathi? Huh?! You don't know the Crowned Princess? Or maybe you know her as Boitumelo."

Busani:" Wait what?! Butterfly was kidnapped?" The fuck?!

Thabo:"Look at that he even has a pet name for our sister." I was annoyed as hell. Where does he get the right to give my wife a pet name!

Busani:" Wait! You think i kidnapped her? Hell no! I would never do that, I love her too much to do that to her." I felt like punching her, but Luthando restrained me when I was about to make my way to him.

Luzuko:"That's the problem my guy. You love her too much, so much so that it has turned into an obsession. I heard that she turned you down a couple of times but you couldn't accept that. So now my nigga,you saw it fit to take her so that she can be yours forever. Well that's if you are not planning on killing her." My heart sank when he said that part. My wife can't die, I need her to function. I am nothing without her.

Busani:"I swear on my mother's life, I didn't take her."

Luthando:"Don't do that. Don't swear on your mother's life cause she might just lose it if you don't tell us what we want to hear."

Busani:"Please sir don't hurt my mother. I promise you you, I know nothing about the kidnapping. I wasn't even in town this weekend, I only came back today." I lost my hope right there and then.

Thabang:"So? That doesn't mean you didn't take her. You are afterall a rich kid, you could have paid someone to do the job for you."

Busani:"I didn't. I don't know any thugs sir. I would never do anything to hurt But- Boitumelo." Luzuko sighed before he stood up and came to us.

Luzuko:"He doesn't know anything."

Me:"What do you mean he doesn't know anything? He could be lying to us right now."

Luzuko:"He is not. If he was I would have caught him." I was getting frustrated.

Me:"Fine now what?"

Luzuko:"We let him go and we strategize." I rubbed my head furiously.

Me:"Sharp." I turned and left them there in the basement. It was starting to sink in that maybe my wife is dead wherever she is, she could be in another country as we speak. Why didn't I force her to come with me to the party? Why didn't we just stay in bed the whole day making love and talking. I missed her so much, I missed her voice, her touch, her laugh, her look. I missed all of her, and it's only been two days and I don't think I can survive any more days without her. I went up to Chulu's room, whenever I am feeling down that's where I go. She's my reason to smile at a time like this.

Mom:"Hey baby." She was sitting on the big chair that's in the room with Chulu in her arms.

Me:" Hi mom."

Mom:"How are you feeling?" Really! "Stupid question, I know. Your sisters tell me that you refusing to eat."

Me:"How can I eat mama? Why should I eat?"

Mom:" What do you mean why should you eat? Don't you want to live? Don't you have a wife and a child to live for? Ungandiphambanisi mna Sivuyile(don't drive me crazy). You haven't had food ever since I got here, I don't know if you think Lunathi will be happy to come back to a thin,ugly looking husband." I chuckled at that.

Me:"Mama!"

Mom: "Haisuka! Look at you, your facial structure is starting to show. You look like a skeleton." I laughed at that. My mom likes exaggerating things. "Right now, I am going to cook a mouth watering dinner and you my boy are going to eat. I will make sure of that. Ngeke ndidlale wena mna." She stood up and gave Chulu to me with her bottle, then she left.

Me: "Your grandmother baby." I went to sit on the chair. "She is so dramatic, she thinks I am ugly. Imagine, me and being ugly. Doesn't she know that Dlamini people possess handsomeness and beauty without even trying. I mean look at you, you sucking your bottle yet you look so gorgeous while doing it. Heh nana." I pecked on her forehead. She was already closing her eyes, I guess I caught her at a bad time, lol.

"She is always sleeping when we are here." I looked up, it was Thapelo and the guys.

Thabang: "I know right! Last time Punkie came home with her, we didn't even get the chance to hold her because mom took her to the bedroom to 'sleep'" he made inverted commas in the air. I chuckled.

Luzuko: "Just accept that the princess doesn't like you, simple as that." We laughed. I'm just glad that in a time like this, I can still laugh a little.

Thabo: "Let me hold her for a bit. Let her sleep in uncle's warm arms." He didn't even wait for me to protest he just took the baby into his arms.

Luthando: "Now the matter at hand." He said after a few minutes of silence and them admiring my baby. "We need to think hard about who could have taken your wife. Do you have any enemies that you can think of" I couldn't think of anyone.

Me: "Not that I know of. The only enemy I have is Thandiwe and we've already established that she's innocent in all of this."

Luzuko: "We can't rule her out as yet, we don't know if she was telling the truth or what."

Thabang: "Trust me we do."

Luthando: "how can you be so sure?"

Thapelo: "Let's just say we sent the perfect person to go and ask her about this."

Luzuko: "is your sister that badass?"

Me: "You have no idea." The laughed.

Luthando: "I think I need to meet this sister and have a chat with her."

Thapelo: "Hay hay! No meetings." We laughed.

Me: "Has Lizwi found anything on his side?"

Thabang: "No, nothing yet." Thabo wasn't even paying attention to us, he was smitten by Chulu.

Me: "I can't think of anyone I've wronged. Lizwi has looked into all my business associates and they are all clean."

Luzuko: "Could it be our enemies?" Luzuko and the brother were in the same gang! Small world I know.

Thabang: "Plus we just took Snooker's diamonds not so long ago."

Luthando: "Yeah, but he owed us so I don't think he would do this to get revenge on us. And if it was him, he would have taken our wives too." Damn! We are stuck.

Luzuko:"Tell you what? I'll go speak to the driver tonight and we will try to retrace Lunathi's steps maybe there is something that he noticed." I highly doubt it, but it worth a try right?.

•

When our 'meeting' ended the guys were ready to leave but mom asked them to stay over for dinner, well let me rephrase, she TOLD them to stay for dinner. I won't lie I was really greatfull for Luzuko and Luthando's help, I know they are in a gang with the tripple T but they were not obliged to help us, they are helping because they want to and for that I am greatfull. After dinner I went up to our room to try and get some sleep, as per mom's orders. I haven't been in this room since she got kidnapped reason being, I can smell her scent Every time I get in and that on it own drives me on the edge, I just miss her even more. If I could I would cry every night for her, but unfortunately or fortunately I am not the crying type. I laid on my back and sighed! Thoughts were running through my mind, I was trying so hard not to imagine bad things happening to her but I couldn't. We live in a very dangerous world and anything can happen. I took out my phone and looked at the screen saver.

Me:"Where are you baby." I said in a low voice. My thoughts once again trailed to the possibility of her being murdered or worse ra-. No! No! No! I refuse to think of that hell no! I stood up from the bed, I took my car keys from my head board and left the room. When I got downstairs no one was in sight, I got into my i8 and hit the road to the nearest bar. I just wanted to be alone and to drown my sorrows.

Me:"Tequila shots! Keep them coming please." I gave him a few notes. He poured me the shots. The first shot went straight to my wonder heart,exactly what I was hopping for. And as I have requested the barman kept them coming, I felt myself getting drunk which is what I wanted to feel.

" Oh my God. Boss is that you?" I turned to look at the person who had their hand on my shoulder.

Me:" Oh hey Sandi." My PA.

Sandi:"Are you okay? Why are you drowning yourself in alcohol?"

Me:"I don't know? Probably because my wife is kidnapped." I said in my drunken speech

Sandi:"What? When did that happen?"

Me:"I don't want to talk about, just leave me alone and let me drink."

Sandi:"No I can't leave you all alone here. You need some company." I wanted to protest but I had no energy. "Girls I won't be joining you at the club tonight, as you can see my boss needs me."

Me:"I don't need y-"

Sandi:"Shhh it's okay, I will be here with you. Bye girls." After some mumbling hee friends left. "What are you drinking there?" This is why I wanted to be alone, I didn't want anyone talking to me. "I'll have a martini please."

Barman:"Coming right up."

•

At this point I was so drunk, I couldn't even feel my legs. I was talking non stop and my blood was hot! Sandi didn't help make the situation easy, she was busy touching me inappropriately, not that I mind. I needed to release some steam, she was going to be my stress reliever tonight.

Sandi:" Why don't we just go back to my place and finish off this party." She was whispering in my ear. She bit my earlobe.

Me:"After you my lady." She didn't waste any time to stand up. I tried standing up but I almost fell. The barman quickly came to my aid. "Don't worry I am fine. And you my lady we will be home in now time, my car is as fast as a plane."

Barman:"No no. I can't let you drive my man."

Me:" but we have to get home, and we need the car to get home."

Barman:"Sister didn't you come in your car?"

Sandi:"I did. I'll drive."

Barman:"Let me take these." He took out my car keys from my pocket.

Sandi:"Excuse me, you are not allowed to do that."

Barman:"I am ma'am. If you need your car, you know where to find me Svitsh my man. Oh maybe I should call Themba to come and fetch you?"

Sandi:"he's with me as you can see. I'll take him home." I don't know what happened but Sandi clicked her tongue and told me we can leave. We walked to her car as drunk as I was, I tried to maintain my balance until we reached her car. I got into the passenger seat and we drove off. One thing you must know about a drunk Sivuyile is that he never forgets what happened the previous night. I know all the things that I do when I am drunk. We finally got to her flat, I didn't even get the chance to look around the house(not that I wanted to to.) Her lips were already smashed into mine. Broke the kiss and led me into her room where we continued the kissing.

Sandi:"I've been waiting for this moment." She said as she took off her dress, she had no underwear on. At this point I could feel my blood rushing down to uJama. She came back to my lips and kissed me while unbuttoning my pants, she got down on her knees took out Jama from my underwear and put him in her mouth. A sound escaped my mouth as her warm tongue work on my head. I grabbed her hair and bobbed her head up and down my shaft, making sure that she deep throats. I could feel the intense feeling building up. I pulled her and pushed her to the wall,I lifted her leg and entered her from behind. I started thrusting in her.

Sandi:" Yes.... uh! Yes! Fuck me daddy! Fuck! Ahhhhh, faster faster!" I obeyed and upped my pace, I fucked her as fast as I could and merciless. All the pain,frustration and anger I had I let it all out on her and she wasn't complaining about it at all. She came multiple times before I could reach my ending point. I pulled out and shoved hee down on her knees, I guided her head to uJama, she sucked him and hard as she could, a few minutes of sucking I finally released all my semen in her mouth and like a bad girl, she swallowed all of it.

○

°•UNKNOWN LOCATION•°

Man1:"Wakey wakey Mrs Dlamini." A terrified Lunathi abruptly woke up from her not so decent sleep. "Look at that, a beauty she is indeed. I am so going to have fun with you."

Man2:"She is indeed beautiful even with all the years on her eyes."

Man1:" Those tears turn me on even more. I can't wait to teach that stupid Sivuyile a lesson! Nobody fucks with me and gets away with it."

•
•
•
•
•

#TCOB

Good news is my hand is getting better.

#Insert53

-
-
-
-
-

◦•SIVUYILE•◦

"Morning sleepy head." I slowly opened my eyes and met a beaming Sandi wearing only her underwear(bra and panty). At that moment my mind started replaying all the moments from last night. To say I was feeling guilty would be an understatement, I felt like shit! I won't blame it on the alcohol because I knew exactly what I was doing last night, I know I shouldn't have done it, there is no excuse I shouldn't have done this.

Sandi:"Wow! I am so offended, here I am standing in front of you looking sexy and you are not even paying attention to me." I didn't have time for this. I quickly got up from the bed and pushed her aside while looking for my clothes. They were scattered around the room, I started wearing them while Sandi watched me bewilderment. I don't why she's acting shocked, for she didn't expect me to have breakfast or is it brunch with her and act like a couple.

Sandi:"Wait! Why are you in such a hurry?" She came close and held my arm which I yanked out of her.

Me:"I have to go."

Sandi:"aren't we at least going to talk about last night? You owe me that much Sivuyile." From Boss/Mr Dlamini to Sivuyile? I guess o gave her that privilege when I shoved my stupid dick inside her!

Me:"Sandi look, you are not a stupid girl. I'm.sure you do know that what happened last night meant nothing to me,it was just a casual fuck nothing more. I have a wife that I love very very much."

Sandi:"I know that! I just thought that we would sit down and discuss a way forward from this." I buckled my belt.

Me:"There is no way forward Sandi. This was a once off thing, it won't happen again."

Sandi:"What if I want it to happen again?"

Me:"I have to go." I didn't even wait for her to answer, I took my phone and wallet and left the flat. Shit! I left my car at the bar. I took out my phone and requested an uber to the bar.

•

"Where have you been! Do you know how worried we were." That was mom.

Me:"Calm down ma, I'm here now."

Mom:"Don't you dare say that to me. I nearly had a heart attack because I though they had also taken you. Sivuyile you can't be galavanting like this while your is missing man! Awunangqondo na wena?!(don't you have a brain?!)"

Me:"Geez mama, I'm sorry okay!"

Mom:"Ohh my baby." She gave me a bear hug. "I really thought they took you too."

Me:"I'm here mom,I'm fine."

Mom:"sies! You smell like a tavern! Hambo'hamba marn.(go and take a bath.)" I looked at her before I dragged myself all the way up to my room. I took off my clothes and left them on the floor, I went straight to the bathroom to take a short cold shower. I needed it after the night I had. I wrapped a towel around my torso and went back to the room, to my surprise my sisters were sitting on my bed, Lulama had the Tshirt I was wearing in her hand.

Me:" What are you doing here? I always tell you that my room is off limits."

Lumka:"Not today it isn't."

Lulama:"Really Sivuyile? Really?"

Me:"Really what?" She stood up and threw the t shirt in my face. "What the fuck?"

Lulama:"your wife is missing and wena you go out and party up a storm with some hoe." Oh shit! Game face! I looked at her and didn't blink.

Me:"I wasn't partying with a hoe last night."

Lumka:"Then how do you explain that freaken lipstick and cheap scent on your t shirt." Damn! I quickly looked at my t-shirt and indeed there was red lips on it. "Your bitch doesn't even have respect, she just had to make her presence felt neh."

Lulama:"Well, I hope for your sake that all you did with her was party." I involuntarily looked down. "Rhaa Sivuyile! You slept with her?!"

Me:"It was a mistake sis."

Lulama:"A mistake? A mistake? Sex is never a mistake dumb ass, breaking a glass is a mistake. Stepping on someone's toe is a mistake, not fucking cheating on your missing wife! How could you do that to her? To her of all people Sivuyile."

Me:"I was drunk and angry okay!" That's all I could come up with.

Lulama:"Well you better come up with a reasonable excuse when you Lunathi gets back here. Not that there is any reasonable excuse for cheating on your wife who's been missing for 2 freaken days only!"

Me:"No! She can't know about this please she will leave me."

Lumka:"I sure as hell hope she does. You don't deserve her. Nxah!" The gave me disgusted looks before they left my room, leaving me feeling like a piece of shit, more than I was feeling like one when I woke up in Sandi's bed. What have I done!

-
-

UNKOWN LOCATION.

°•BOITUMELO•°

I would be lying if I said I was scared! I was not scared I was petrified! I don't even know what I did to these men for them to kidnap me. I was worried that my family might not even find me, I have been here for 3 days and there is no hope for me. I don't even remember how they took me, all I remember is our car crashing and I blacked out only to wake up here in this strange room that only had a bed and a bucket which I assumed was for me to use as a toilet. I haven't eaten ever since I got here I refused to eat anything they brought me, I won't lie I was starving and I don't know for how long I am going to hold this out, I don't want to die. One of the guys that took me walked, he is very handsome,no I'm not checking him out in just saying he is too handsome for what he is doing.

Man:"Time to eat princess." He sat on the bed with the food on his lap.

Me:"I'm not hungry." I lied. As if on que my stomach started growling. He chuckled

Man:"Really? We don't want you to die of hunger now,there's still alot that you have to do for the boss." That got my attention and scared at the same time.

Me:"Wh...what do you mean I have lot to do for your boss?"

Man:" You will find out soon enough. Just eat your food." He shoved the plate on my hands. He stood up and walked.

Me:" Why are you doing this?!" he stopped on his tracks. I put my plate on the bed and rushed to him, I stood infront of him. "Tell me why are you doing this? This is cruelty, kidnapping someone is a crime." He looked at me for a while,his stare made me so uncomfortable I looked away.

Man:"Eat your food princess." He pushed me on the side and walked out the room, I heard it lock. I was defeated, I went to sit on my bed and ate my food. I was starving and I didn't want to die, I still had hope that I will be found.

I wonder what that guy was talking about when he said I still have a lot to do for his boss. Wait! Did he mean they are going to sell me? Am I going to be forced to prostitute myself? No no! It can't be that, I refuse to be negative,maybe he meant something else. But what?! It's so confusing cause I don't even know why they took me, but I do know he has beef with someone close to me and this could be his way of avenging himself. I am caught in the crossfire. I can't even sleep properly cause I am scared of what might happen while I am sleeping, they might kill me or worse rape me. I'd rather die than be raped, imagine having to live with that pain and those horrible memories.

○

"Hi Boitumelo." A buff guy walked in, he was the one that was talking the most the other day so I assumed it the 'boss'. I was already shaking when he got to where I was sitting. "I'm glad to see that you finally ate. I was starting to get worried." I couldn't speak because I was so scared.

Guy:" I'm sure you must be wondering why you are here." Damn right I am. I nodded. "Don't be scared, I won't hurt you." As if!

Me:"Please tell me why I am here."

Guy:"Patience dear,you will find out soon enough."

Me:" Why did you take me? I didn't do anything to you. I don't even know you."

Guy:"Oh but someone close to you does know me and he did me wrong,so bad. And you my dear are going to have to pay the price."

Me:" Why me?"

Guy:"Cause you are the perfect candidate to give me what I want."

Me:"and what the hell is that?!!" I couldn't control my anger. He gave me an amused looked.

Guy:" Who knew that you had such a burning fire in you. Well this is going to be exciting. I can wait to begin with my plan."

Me:" Please, I am begging you." He sighed.

Guy:"Fine! If you must know, me and you are going to make a baby tomorrow and after giving birth I don't know what I will do with you, I might kill you or something." He said so casually as if he didn't just tell me the most horrific news ever! My heart was pounding and tears were rolling down my face. My nightmare is about to come true, being raped!

•

•

°•SIVUYILE•°

"What?! Why would he take my wife?" Luzuko had just told me that he found out who took my baby. Fortunately for me, Luzuko has one of his guys placed in each of his rivals gang/crew just to be on the safe side on to get some intel. And this time, when he asked his crew to help look for my wife, one of his man in the gang that took Lunathi gave him the info today.

Luzuko: "Cause you fucked his wife and gave her a baby. And now she's gone."

Me: "No no no no. What does he want with my wife? He's problem is with me and not Lunathi. What is he going to do with her."

Luzuko: "What do you think?" He looked at me. No! I sat down on the sofa

Me: "No! We have to stop him man, we have to stop him!!" I felt my chest tightening, I was feeling hot. I was angry and frustrated at the same time.

Luzuko: "We will. My man is going to send me a location of where they are keeping her then we will go there."

Me: "When is he sending it."

Luzuko: "as soon as he gets an opportunity to do so." I wanted to get the location ASAP, I needed to get my wife put of there before thing get out of control. "Why didn't you think of him as a suspect? I mean he has done this to your family before."

Me: "I thought he was over me sleeping with his wife, I thought he got his revenge when he took Lumka and Nomthandazo (Themba's sister)."

Luzuko: "What did he do to them?"

Me: "Nothing. We were able to save them right on time. I can't believe this weak motherfucker! How dare he! I am going to kill him with my bare hands."

Luzuko: "well you better prepare yourself then because I just got the location. Suit up, I am going to gather up the crew." He didn't have to tell me twice. I was already up on my feet. Time to get my wife back.

-
-
-
-

Is our princess going to come back intact? Mmmh

#TCOB

I will post another one tomorrow, because abantu be 25 bayahola 😂 ave bebahle guys abantu be 25! Nibahle niyeva and ndiyanithanda marn! 😂 JOKES... I love you all peeps. But do expect another one tomorrow

#Insert54

- ◇
- ◇
- ◇
- ◇
- ◇

◦•SIVUYILE•◦

The time to go and rescue my queen had. It was on the early hours of the morning when Luzuko was finally able to gather up people and tools we are going to need for this rescue mission. We

were on our way to Bloemfontein, which is where this motherfucker Sthembiso was keeping Lunathi.

Thabang: "Tell exactly what's your beef with this MF? He should be over the fact that you slept with his wife, I mean he got his revenge with your sisters." I was travelling in the same car with Lunathi's brothers.

Thapelo: "Technically he didn't get his revenge since he didn't do anything to them. So he still has a right to get his revenge."

Thabang: "Well his getting it on the wrong person! His going to regret ever meeting mogwanti o le bareng ke Lusanda (that bitch Lusanda)." He looked mad furious. Yes Sthembiso is indeed Lusanda's husband, Lusanda who happens to be Chulu's biological mother. My affair with Chulu was more than an affair, we were in love with one another. At first I didn't know she was married, she was a bit older than me. When I found out that she was married, I broke it off with her and a few months later of the break up I found Thandiwe, she was able to make me forget a bit about Lusanda. As if Destiny wanted us to be together, I met Lusanda straight after Thandi had a miscarriage, she was there for me she comforted me and helped me get over the pain of losing a child. Obviously the feelings started coming back, so we started having an affair behind his husband's back, we didn't think he was going to find out about it, but he did and when he did he took Lumka and Nomthandazo, I don't know what he planned to do with them because we found them before he can do anything to them. After the whole kidnapping saga my family begged me to stay away from Lusanda, Themba's mom too. They were afraid that Sthembiso might come back to finish what he started, I did listen to my family and I stayed away from Lusanda. But early last year we met at the club again, she was with her friends looking as sexy as ever. We both couldn't keep our hands off each other, we went to the bathroom and did the deed in there, I guess that's where Chulu was conceived. Basically that's the reason why I couldn't tell my family including Themba's mom about Chulu's biological mom, they would flip and I wouldn't blame them, I'm sure my dad would give me a beating of my life.

Thabang: "ah mona we are not there yet" he was speaking on the phone. "We are close, the cars are going fast as it is Thabo..... yeah sharp, I'll keep you updated."

Thapelo: "Thabo. What does he want now?" The o couldn't come with us because he had a very important test today, he wanted to come but it took a lot of convincing for him to stay behind, well thanks to his girl for coming through for us.

Thabang: "He says we are wasting time by using cars, we should have used a jet."

Lizwi: "That would have drawn unnecessary attention on us. I'm sure that Sthembiso guy would have known about us the minute we landed."

By the time we arrived in Bloemfontein the sun had set, which means this was going to be a bit harder we can go around shooting at people in broad day light.

Luzuko: "That is the place we are going to?" He pointed at a building that was a street away from where we are standing. "I was informed that he doesn't have a lot of men with him at this moment, I think he underestimated your connections Sivuyile. So here's what we are going to do, Thabang, Thapelo, Lizwi and Sivuyile you guys will go in the building and rescue Boitumelo and the rest of us will deal with the men outside the building. This shouldn't be hard, 30 minutes tops we will be done with this mission."

Lizwi: "We need silencers for these guns. We can't afford to make noise with these guns."

Luthando: "Hawu Voice, you know that drawing attention is our middle name." I laughed at the name translation.

Luzuko: "Besides that building is in the middle of nowhere so I doubt there are any cops near by."

Lizwi: "This is a popular spot for murders and rape, so there might be cops patrolling around this place."

Luzuko:"Shit! And we didn't bring in any silencers." What are we going to do now.

Lizwi:"Let me call a friend of mine who works at a nearby station, I'll try to find out who's on the patrolling duty today."

Luthando:"won't that make him suspicious?"

Lizwi:"His a friend of mine." He walked a but further from us to make a phone call.

Thabang:"Are you alright?" He held my shoulder. I nodded

Me:"Yeah, I'm just anxious about all of this."

Thabang:"Don't worry we will be done in no time." I wasn't nervous about shooting someone, I've fired a gun before,I'm just nervous about the condition we are going to find my wife in, I was praying and hoping that he hadn't done anything to her.

Lizwi came back after a few minutes.

Lizwi:"I guess it's Christmas day for us, there are no cops patrolling today." We cheered!

Luzuko:"Lets do this boys!" We got into our cars and drove off!

■

■

BLOEMFONTEIN

°•BOITUMELO•°

I could see from the sunlight shining through the window that it was morning already. I didn't want this day to come,but who am I to control the times. I was an emotional wreck, I didn't sleep last night thinking about what this excuse of a man said to me. I couldn't bring myself to accept that another man is going to shove their disgusting penis in my vagina, it didn't register well in my head and to think he has to come inside me and that he is going to do this to me for numerous days. The universe is definitely not on my side, I was supposed to go get my preventing shot this Monday, but look where I am know. I am kidnapped by a man who wants to have a baby with me and he might succeed because I didn't go to the doctor earlier. Why me dear Lord why?! I was still in my feelings when 2 different guys walked came in the room,one was carrying a big bathing basin and the other was carrying a packet.

Guy1:"Here's your water,the boss said you must take a bath right now."

Guy2:"Everything you will need is in here and you must wear what's inside here." I sat on the same spot and didn't mobe an inch.

Guy1:"You better get cracking, you don't want to see the boss mad."

Me:"No." They turned to look at me.

Guy1:"What did you say?"

Me:"I said No! He might as well come in here and kill me, I am not going to get ready for a stranger to come and have sex with me, I am not a prostitute... hell he's not even going to pay me! So No! I don't want to!"

Guy2:"You stupid girl,do you know who you are defying?"

Me:"I don't care! I don't care whether he looks scary and has big muscles, I do not care! He can kill me for all I care!"

Guy1:"cicici! You are digging your own grave."

Me:"its better than having that rock humping on top of me!" I was really mad I don't even know where I got the guts to say all of that.

Guy1:"Njayam awubize iboss(dawg,go and call the boss.)" The fear started creeping in once again,I need to gather more guts because this boss theirs is scary as fuck. "What? You scared now ms mouth piece!"

The 'boss' walked in looking pissed as hell and that made him look even more scary.

S'Guy:" What is this I hear? Why are you refusing to get ready for me?" I laughed, I couldn't control myself. I was at a point where I wanted him to kill me. It's better than having to sleep with him and carrying his baby. I got off the bed and stood on my feet.

Me:"Hay you have a liver shame! You have a liver to tell someone's wife to get ready to sleep with you! What kind of sick person are you?!" It was as if someone was talking through me.

S'Guy:" What did you say?" He furiously marched to me and grabbed me by the beck. "How dare you talk to me like that?! Your husband impregnated my wife it's only fair I do so to his wife and ruin his legacy! Thats right I am going to take away his birthright!" He shoved me on the bed. I coughed

Me:"Well seems like your wife wanted it! She's the one who went to my husband and got pregnant for him. Who knows maybe you are firing blank shots in that tiny gun of yours." Within a second I felt my cheek burn, all I could hear was 'zwwiiiiiiii' I couldn't see properly with my right eyes.

S'Guy:"Just because I want to sleep woth doesn't mean I can't hit you. All I need from you is your womb and vagina not your face." He picked me up and slapped me repeatedly every slap came with its own burning sensation, by the time he was done I was dizzy as hell both my eyes had tears coming out of,my nose had blood mixed with snot. I am sure my face is swollen right now. I was crying uncontrollably, what was I thinking talking back to this muscle man and insulting him! I am ambitious shame!

"Try talking to me like that again, I will break your arms! Nxah!" He threw a napkin at me. "Wipe your face, I'm not about to have sex with a weeping person." I didnt protest, I took the napkin and wiped my face but the tears were still talking because I was crying. He told me to stop crying, I couldn't I just opted to cry silently.

S'Guy:"Come and take off her clothes." The two guys who were in the room came and took of my dress. The way he slapped me, my face hurt. I used the last strength I had in me to fight them off,but they were too strong. They took off my dress, I was left in my underwear. After that they left the room, leaving me with this monster. I guess this is it."Lie on your back." I didn't move. He shoved me and I laid on my back. He took off his tight t shirt, he unzipped his pants and took out his dick. He started giving himself a hand job because the tickler was sleeping,No wonder his wife cheated on him,his really not gifted in that department. I closed my eyes and said a silent prayer, I asked for help from both God and my ancestors. I was at a point where all I could do was pray and hope for a miracle.

"Dammit!" He said after a while. I slowly opened my eyes only to find his dicklet still sleeping. I couldn't believe my eyes, I wanted to jump up and down and rejoice, but maybe it was too soon. Maybe he needed more time. More time passed still nothing happened. "Maybe I need to touch you." He sat down on the bed next to me. I looked up the roof and mouthed 'Please!' Just as he was about to squeeze my breasts gun shots started firing outside. The door burst open as one of his guys walked in.

S'Guy:"Why didn't you knock?! Can't you see I am busy?!" Is he serious? There are people shooting outside and yena he cares about carrying on with his devious plan!

Guy:"Boss, kushubile! The North Gods are outside causing havoc. Most of our guys are down."

S'Guy:"Well get more guys! I need to finish what I started here. I will not let Sivuyile interrupt my plan again! GO!" He rushed to the door. He stopped on his tracks and slowly moved back,Sivuyile

walked in pointing a gun at him. Muscle man stood up and took out his gun from his pants, just as he was about to fire Sivuyile had already shot his lackey, he also fired a shot at Muscle man's arm. I couldn't believe my eyes. I didn't know that Sivuyile can use a gun. Muscle man was groaning on the floor like a bull that he is. Sivuyile went on to shoot the guy on his head before he made his way to me and muscle man.

Sivuyile: "I see you don't give up huh Sthembiso." So muscle man's name is Sthembiso.

Sthembiso: "I've never been one to give up."

Sivuyile: "Well you should because this is the last time you will ever hurt my family." The guns were still going off outside, I was frightened as hell. "Come let's go baby." He held out his hand, I stood up and jumped on him, my arms were around his neck and my face was buried in him, I let my tears flow like a waterfall. "It's okay my love you are safe now." He said as we walked to the door.

Sthembiso: "It's not over until I say s-" Bang!! Bang!!

Sivuyile: "It is over!" I didn't even want to look at him, I am going to have nightmares as it is. We walked out the room and into the lift that was in front of door. "It's okay baby, you are safe now. I gotch you. No one is going to hurt you anymore. I'm sorry my love I'm really sorry." The shooting outside was now quiet, I guess they were dead or something. The minute we got out the building, Sivuyile put me down and my brothers attacked me with hugs and kisses.

Lizwi: "Princess. I'm so happy to see you alive and kicking."

○

●

Boy was I happy to see a familiar surrounding, I was so happy to be back home I missed everything about this place hell I even missed the guards. It's been a few days but it felt like a lifetime, considering what I went through. When we parked the car my family was already waiting for us outside the door- thank God Sivuyile gave me his tracktop and boxers otherwise they would have seen me in my underwears. Hugs and kisses followed before I could even enter the house, my mom didn't want to let me go she sat right next to me.

Me: "My body is tired I just want to bath and sleep."

Sivuyile: "I'll take you." Instead of helping me up, he carried me as heavy as I was. We got to our room and he laid me on the bed while he went to run me a bath. My face was sore as hell, I'm pretty sure I had five fingers on my face. The moment my brothers and Sivuyile show my face they were made pissed, but it was too late because the man was already dead. Luzuko and his goons stayed behind to take care of the mess that was there. He came back from the bathroom and climbed on the bed then he made me lay on his chest, he kept on kissing my head from time to time.

Me: "He wanted to have a baby with me." I said after a few minutes of silence. "He said you made his wife pregnant so it's only fair that he does the same to yours and destroy your legacy. I was so scared Sivuyile, I was terrified."

Sivuyile: "It's okay baby, you are here now and you are safe. He's dead he won't hurt you anymore. I'll make sure of it."

Me: "He was hurting and he did a stupid thing to get over his hurt. I never knew that cheating breaks a person like that, it crushes their soul." I picked my head up and looked at him in the eyes. "Promise me." He looked at me confused. "Promise me that you won't cheat on me, I don't want to like that."

Sivuyile: "You need to rest baby. You don't have to stress your self about that, you heard what the doctor said." By the way we did go past the doctor before coming back home. "I think your water is ready now. Let me go and check." He stood up from the bed and went to the bathroom. It's so good to be home!



Daddy ka Chulu is not weak bethuna 🤔

HELLO 😍 😊 ❤️